

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 1  
DEPARTMENT OF MENTAL HEALTH

**330.1100 Definitions.**

Sec. 100. The definitions in sections 100a to 100d apply to this act unless the context requires otherwise. Other definitions applicable to specific chapters are found in those chapters.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1990, Act 124, Imd. Eff. June 26, 1990;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** For transfer of powers and duties of licensing, monitoring, and accreditation, with the exception of the clinical services team, from the department of community health to the director of the department of commerce, see E.R.O. No. 1996-1, compiled at MCL 330.3101 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**330.1100a Definitions; A to E.**

Sec. 100a. (1) "Abilities" means the qualities, skills, and competencies of an individual that reflect the individual's talents and acquired proficiencies.

(2) "Abuse" means nonaccidental physical or emotional harm to a recipient, or sexual contact with or sexual penetration of a recipient as those terms are defined in section 520a of the Michigan penal code, 1931 PA 328, MCL 750.520a, that is committed by an employee or volunteer of the department, a community mental health services program, or a licensed hospital or by an employee or volunteer of a service provider under contract with the department, community mental health services program, or licensed hospital.

(3) "Adaptive skills" means skills in 1 or more of the following areas:

- (a) Communication.
- (b) Self-care.
- (c) Home living.
- (d) Social skills.
- (e) Community use.
- (f) Self-direction.
- (g) Health and safety.
- (h) Functional academics.
- (i) Leisure.
- (j) Work.

(4) "Adult foster care facility" means an adult foster care facility licensed under the adult foster care facility licensing act, 1979 PA 218, MCL 400.701 to 400.737.

(5) "Applicant" means an individual or his or her legal representative who makes a request for mental health services.

(6) "Assisted outpatient treatment" or "AOT" means the categories of outpatient services ordered by the court under section 433 or 469a. Assisted outpatient treatment includes case management services to provide care coordination. Assisted outpatient treatment may also include 1 or more of the following categories of services: medication; periodic blood tests or urinalysis to determine compliance with prescribed medications; individual or group therapy; day or partial day programming activities; vocational, educational, or self-help training or activities; assertive community treatment team services; alcohol or substance abuse treatment and counseling and periodic tests for the presence of alcohol or illegal drugs for an individual with a history of alcohol or substance abuse; supervision of living arrangements; and any other services within a local or unified services plan developed under this act that are prescribed to treat the individual's mental illness and to assist the individual in living and functioning in the community or to attempt to prevent a relapse or deterioration that may reasonably be predicted to result in suicide, the need for hospitalization, or serious violent behavior. The medical review and direction included in an assisted outpatient treatment plan shall be provided under the supervision of a psychiatrist.

(7) "Board" means the governing body of a community mental health services program.

(8) "Board of commissioners" means a county board of commissioners.

(9) "Center" means a facility operated by the department to admit individuals with developmental disabilities and provide habilitation and treatment services.

(10) "Certification" means formal approval of a program by the department in accordance with standards developed or approved by the department.

(11) "Child abuse" and "child neglect" mean those terms as defined in section 2 of the child protection law, 1975 PA 238, MCL 722.622.

(12) "Child and adolescent psychiatrist" means 1 or more of the following:

(a) A physician who has completed a residency program in child and adolescent psychiatry approved by the accreditation council for graduate medical education or the American osteopathic association, or who has completed 12 months of child and adolescent psychiatric rotation and is enrolled in an approved residency program as described in this subsection.

(b) A psychiatrist employed by or under contract as a child and adolescent psychiatrist with the department or a community mental health services program on March 28, 1996, who has education and clinical experience in the evaluation and treatment of children or adolescents with serious emotional disturbance.

(c) A psychiatrist who has education and clinical experience in the evaluation and treatment of children or adolescents with serious emotional disturbance who is approved by the director.

(13) "Children's diagnostic and treatment service" means a program operated by or under contract with a community mental health services program, that provides examination, evaluation, and referrals for minors, including emergency referrals, that provides or facilitates treatment for minors, and that has been certified by the department.

(14) "Community mental health authority" means a separate legal public governmental entity created under section 205 to operate as a community mental health services program.

(15) "Community mental health organization" means a community mental health services program that is organized under the urban cooperation act of 1967, 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 7, MCL 124.501 to 124.512.

(16) "Community mental health services program" means a program operated under chapter 2 as a county community mental health agency, a community mental health authority, or a community mental health organization.

(17) "Consent" means a written agreement executed by a recipient, a minor recipient's parent, or a recipient's legal representative with authority to execute a consent, or a verbal agreement of a recipient that is witnessed and documented by an individual other than the individual providing treatment.

(18) "County community mental health agency" means an official county or multicounty agency created under section 210 that operates as a community mental health services program and that has not elected to become a community mental health authority under section 205 or a community mental health organization under the urban cooperation act of 1967, 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 7, MCL 124.501 to 124.512.

(19) "Dependent living setting" means all of the following:

(a) An adult foster care facility.

(b) A nursing home licensed under article 17 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.20101 to 333.22260.

(c) A home for the aged licensed under article 17 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.20101 to 333.22260.

(20) "Department" means the department of community health.

(21) "Developmental disability" means either of the following:

(a) If applied to an individual older than 5 years of age, a severe, chronic condition that meets all of the following requirements:

(i) Is attributable to a mental or physical impairment or a combination of mental and physical impairments.

(ii) Is manifested before the individual is 22 years old.

(iii) Is likely to continue indefinitely.

(iv) Results in substantial functional limitations in 3 or more of the following areas of major life activity:

(A) Self-care.

(B) Receptive and expressive language.

(C) Learning.

(D) Mobility.

(E) Self-direction.

(F) Capacity for independent living.

(G) Economic self-sufficiency.

(v) Reflects the individual's need for a combination and sequence of special, interdisciplinary, or generic care, treatment, or other services that are of lifelong or extended duration and are individually planned and coordinated.

(b) If applied to a minor from birth to 5 years of age, a substantial developmental delay or a specific congenital or acquired condition with a high probability of resulting in developmental disability as defined in subdivision (a) if services are not provided.

(22) "Director" means the director of the department or his or her designee.

(23) "Discharge" means an absolute, unconditional release of an individual from a facility by action of the facility or a court.

(24) "Eligible minor" means an individual less than 18 years of age who is recommended in the written report of a multidisciplinary team under rules promulgated by the department of education to be classified as 1 of the following:

(a) Severely mentally impaired.

(b) Severely multiply impaired.

(c) Autistic impaired and receiving special education services in a program designed for the autistic impaired under subsection (1) of R 340.1758 of the Michigan administrative code or in a program designed for the severely mentally impaired or severely multiply impaired.

(25) "Emergency situation" means a situation in which an individual is experiencing a serious mental illness or a developmental disability, or a minor is experiencing a serious emotional disturbance, and 1 of the following applies:

(a) The individual can reasonably be expected within the near future to physically injure himself, herself, or another individual, either intentionally or unintentionally.

(b) The individual is unable to provide himself or herself food, clothing, or shelter or to attend to basic physical activities such as eating, toileting, bathing, grooming, dressing, or ambulating, and this inability may lead in the near future to harm to the individual or to another individual.

(c) The individual's judgment is so impaired that he or she is unable to understand the need for treatment and, in the opinion of the mental health professional, his or her continued behavior as a result of the mental illness, developmental disability, or emotional disturbance can reasonably be expected in the near future to result in physical harm to the individual or to another individual.

(26) "Executive director" means an individual appointed under section 226 to direct a community mental health services program or his or her designee.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 497, Eff. Mar. 1, 1999;—Am. 2004, Act 499, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1100b Definitions; F to N.**

Sec. 100b. (1) "Facility" means a residential facility for the care or treatment of individuals with serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or developmental disability that is either a state facility or a licensed facility.

(2) "Family" as used in sections 156 to 161 means an eligible minor and his or her parent or legal guardian.

(3) "Family member" means a parent, stepparent, spouse, sibling, child, or grandparent of a primary consumer, or an individual upon whom a primary consumer is dependent for at least 50% of his or her financial support.

(4) "Federal funds" means funds received from the federal government under a categorical grant or similar program and does not include federal funds received under a revenue sharing arrangement.

(5) "Functional impairment" means both of the following:

(a) With regard to serious emotional disturbance, substantial interference with or limitation of a minor's achievement or maintenance of 1 or more developmentally appropriate social, behavioral, cognitive, communicative, or adaptive skills.

(b) With regard to serious mental illness, substantial interference or limitation of role functioning in 1 or more major life activities including basic living skills such as eating, bathing, and dressing; instrumental living skills such as maintaining a household, managing money, getting around the community, and taking prescribed medication; and functioning in social, vocational, and educational contexts.

(6) "Guardian" means a person appointed by the court to exercise specific powers over an individual who is a minor, legally incapacitated, or developmentally disabled.

(7) "Hospital" or "psychiatric hospital" means an inpatient program operated by the department for the treatment of individuals with serious mental illness or serious emotional disturbance or a psychiatric hospital or psychiatric unit licensed under section 137.

(8) "Hospital director" means the chief administrative officer of a hospital or his or her designee.

(9) "Hospitalization" or "hospitalize" means to provide treatment for an individual as an inpatient in a hospital.

(10) "Individual plan of services" or "plan of services" means a written individualized plan of services developed with a recipient as required by section 712.

(11) "Licensed facility" means a facility licensed by the department under section 137 or an adult foster care facility.

(12) "Licensed psychologist" means a doctoral level psychologist licensed under section 18223(1) of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.18223.

(13) "Medical director" means a psychiatrist appointed under section 231 to advise the executive director of a community mental health services program.

(14) "Mental health professional" means an individual who is trained and experienced in the area of mental illness or developmental disabilities and who is 1 of the following:

(a) A physician who is licensed to practice medicine or osteopathic medicine and surgery in this state under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838.

(b) A psychologist licensed to practice in this state under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838.

(c) A registered professional nurse licensed to practice in this state under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838.

(d) Until July 1, 2005, a certified social worker registered under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838. Beginning July 1, 2005, a licensed master's social worker licensed under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838.

(e) A licensed professional counselor licensed to practice in this state under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838.

(f) A marriage and family therapist licensed under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838.

(15) "Mental retardation" means a condition manifesting before the age of 18 years that is characterized by significantly subaverage intellectual functioning and related limitations in 2 or more adaptive skills and that is diagnosed based on the following assumptions:

(a) Valid assessment considers cultural and linguistic diversity, as well as differences in communication and behavioral factors.

(b) The existence of limitation in adaptive skills occurs within the context of community environments typical of the individual's age peers and is indexed to the individual's particular needs for support.

(c) Specific adaptive skill limitations often coexist with strengths in other adaptive skills or other personal capabilities.

(d) With appropriate supports over a sustained period, the life functioning of the individual with mental retardation will generally improve.

(16) "Minor" means an individual under the age of 18 years.

(17) "Multicultural services" means specialized mental health services for multicultural populations such as African-Americans, Hispanics, Native Americans, Asian and Pacific Islanders, and Arab/Chaldean-Americans.

(18) "Neglect" means an act or failure to act committed by an employee or volunteer of the department, a community mental health services program, or a licensed hospital; a service provider under contract with the department, community mental health services program, or licensed hospital; or an employee or volunteer of a service provider under contract with the department, community mental health services program, or licensed hospital, that denies a recipient the standard of care or treatment to which he or she is entitled under this act.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 499, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1100c Definitions; P to R.**

Sec. 100c. (1) "Peace officer" means an officer of the department of state police or of a law enforcement agency of a county, township, city, or village who is responsible for the prevention and detection of crime and enforcement of the criminal laws of this state. For the purposes of sections 408 and 427, peace officer also includes an officer of the United States secret service with the officer's consent and a police officer of the veterans' administration medical center reservation.

(2) "Peer review" means a process, including the review process required under section 143a, in which mental health professionals of a state facility, licensed hospital, or community mental health services program evaluate the clinical competence of staff and the quality and appropriateness of care provided to recipients. These evaluations are confidential in accordance with section 748(9) and are based on criteria established by the facility or community mental health services program itself, the accepted standards of the mental health professions, and the department of community health.

(3) "Person requiring treatment" means an individual who meets the criteria described in section 401.

(4) "Physician" means an individual licensed by the state to engage in the practice of medicine or osteopathic medicine and surgery under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838.

(5) "Primary consumer" means an individual who has received or is receiving services from the department or a community mental health services program or services from the private sector equivalent to those offered by the department or a community mental health services program.

(6) "Priority" means preference for and dedication of a major proportion of resources to specified populations or services. Priority does not mean serving or funding the specified populations or services to the

exclusion of other populations or services.

(7) "Protective custody" means the temporary custody of an individual by a peace officer with or without the individual's consent for the purpose of protecting that individual's health and safety, or the health and safety of the public, and for the purpose of transporting the individual under section 408 or 427 if the individual appears, in the judgment of the peace officer, to be a person requiring treatment or is a person requiring treatment. Protective custody is civil in nature and is not to be construed as an arrest.

(8) "Psychiatric partial hospitalization program" means a nonresidential treatment program that provides psychiatric, psychological, social, occupational, nursing, music therapy, and therapeutic recreational services under the supervision of a physician to adults diagnosed as having serious mental illness or minors diagnosed as having serious emotional disturbance who do not require 24-hour continuous mental health care, and that is affiliated with a psychiatric hospital or psychiatric unit to which clients may be transferred if they need inpatient psychiatric care.

(9) "Psychiatric unit" means a unit of a general hospital that provides inpatient services for individuals with serious mental illness or serious emotional disturbance. As used in this subsection, "general hospital" means a hospital as defined in section 20106 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.20106.

(10) "Psychiatrist" means 1 or more of the following:

(a) A physician who has completed a residency program in psychiatry approved by the accreditation council for graduate medical education or the American osteopathic association, or who has completed 12 months of psychiatric rotation and is enrolled in an approved residency program as described in this subsection.

(b) A psychiatrist employed by or under contract with the department or a community mental health services program on March 28, 1996.

(c) A physician who devotes a substantial portion of his or her time to the practice of psychiatry and is approved by the director.

(11) "Psychologist" means an individual licensed to engage in the practice of psychology under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838, who devotes a substantial portion of his or her time to the diagnosis and treatment of individuals with serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or developmental disability.

(12) "Recipient" means an individual who receives mental health services from the department, a community mental health services program, or a facility or from a provider that is under contract with the department or a community mental health services program.

(13) "Recipient rights advisory committee" means a committee of a community mental health services program board appointed under section 757 or a recipient rights advisory committee appointed by a licensed hospital under section 758.

(14) "Regional entity" means an entity established under section 204b to provide specialty services and supports.

(15) "Resident" means an individual who receives services in a facility.

(16) "Responsible mental health agency" means the hospital, center, or community mental health services program that has primary responsibility for the recipient's care or for the delivery of services or supports to that recipient.

(17) "Rule" means a rule promulgated under the administrative procedures act of 1969, 1969 PA 306, MCL 24.201 to 24.328.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2002, Act 589, Imd. Eff. Oct. 17, 2002.

### **330.1100d Definitions; S to W.**

Sec. 100d. (1) "Service" means a mental health service.

(2) "Serious emotional disturbance" means a diagnosable mental, behavioral, or emotional disorder affecting a minor that exists or has existed during the past year for a period of time sufficient to meet diagnostic criteria specified in the most recent diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders published by the American psychiatric association and approved by the department and that has resulted in functional impairment that substantially interferes with or limits the minor's role or functioning in family, school, or community activities. The following disorders are included only if they occur in conjunction with another diagnosable serious emotional disturbance:

(a) A substance abuse disorder.

(b) A developmental disorder.

(c) "V" codes in the diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders.

(3) "Serious mental illness" means a diagnosable mental, behavioral, or emotional disorder affecting an adult that exists or has existed within the past year for a period of time sufficient to meet diagnostic criteria



specified in the most recent diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders published by the American psychiatric association and approved by the department and that has resulted in functional impairment that substantially interferes with or limits 1 or more major life activities. Serious mental illness includes dementia with delusions, dementia with depressed mood, and dementia with behavioral disturbance but does not include any other dementia unless the dementia occurs in conjunction with another diagnosable serious mental illness. The following disorders also are included only if they occur in conjunction with another diagnosable serious mental illness:

- (a) A substance abuse disorder.
- (b) A developmental disorder.
- (c) A "V" code in the diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders.

(4) "Special compensation" means payment to an adult foster care facility to ensure the provision of a specialized program in addition to the basic payment for adult foster care. Special compensation does not include payment received directly from the medicaid program for personal care services for a resident, or payment received under the supplemental security income program.

(5) "Specialized program" means a program of services, supports, or treatment that are provided in an adult foster care facility to meet the unique programmatic needs of individuals with serious mental illness or developmental disability as set forth in the resident's individual plan of services and for which the adult foster care facility receives special compensation.

(6) "Specialized residential service" means a combination of residential care and mental health services that are expressly designed to provide rehabilitation and therapy to a recipient, that are provided in the residence of the recipient, and that are part of a comprehensive individual plan of services.

(7) "State facility" means a center or a hospital operated by the department.

(8) "State recipient rights advisory committee" means a committee appointed by the director under section 756 to advise the director and the director of the department's office of recipient rights.

(9) "Substance abuse" means that term as defined in section 6107 of the public health code, Act No. 368 of the Public Acts of 1978, being section 333.6107 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(10) "Supplemental security income" means the program authorized under title XVI of the social security act, chapter 531, 49 Stat. 620, U.S.C. 1381 to 1382j and 1383 to 1383d.

(11) "Transition services" means a coordinated set of activities for a special education student designed within an outcome-oriented process that promotes movement from school to postschool activities, including postsecondary education, vocational training, integrated employment including supported employment, continuing and adult education, adult services, independent living, or community participation.

(12) "Treatment" means care, diagnostic, and therapeutic services, including the administration of drugs, and any other service for the treatment of an individual's serious mental illness or serious emotional disturbance.

(13) "Treatment position" means a unit of measure of the client capacity of a psychiatric partial hospitalization program. Each treatment position represents a minimum of 6 hours per day and 5 days per calendar week.

(14) "Urgent situation" means a situation in which an individual is determined to be at risk of experiencing an emergency situation in the near future if he or she does not receive care, treatment, or support services.

(15) "Wraparound services" means an individually designed set of services provided to minors with serious emotional disturbance or serious mental illness and their families that includes treatment services and personal support services or any other supports necessary to maintain the child in the family home. Wraparound services are to be developed through an interagency collaborative approach and a minor's parent or guardian and a minor age 14 or older are to participate in planning the services.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1102 Department; establishment.**

Sec. 102. The department of mental health is established by section 400 of Act No. 380 of the Public Acts of 1965, being section 16.500 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**Compiler's note:** For renaming of the department of mental health to the department of community health, see E.R.O. No. 1996-1, compiled at MCL 330.3101 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

### **330.1104 Director as head of department; authority; delegation; appointment of medical director of mental health services; clinical psychiatric decisions.**

Sec. 104. (1) The head of the department is the director of mental health as provided in section 401 of the executive organization act of 1965, 1965 PA 380, MCL 16.501.

(2) All executive authority of and within the department is vested in the director, who may delegate that authority as he or she considers necessary or appropriate. Any authority that has by law been vested in any entity owned or operated by the department, or any employee of the department is exercisable by the director at his or her option. The director shall delegate authority for clinical decisions to appropriately trained clinical professionals. This subsection applies to each chapter of this act.

(3) The director shall appoint a medical director of mental health services who is an appropriately credentialed psychiatrist. The medical director shall do all of the following:

(a) Advise the director on mental health policy and treatment issues.

(b) Serve as a resource on mental health clinical matters to all divisions within the department, other state departments, and the mental health field.

(c) Promote the use of mental health care and treatment best practices that are scientifically validated and recovery oriented.

(4) Clinical psychiatric decisions regarding the admission, treatment, and discharge of psychiatric patients in state mental hospitals shall be made by qualified state hospital physicians or appropriately credentialed psychiatrists granted state hospital staff privileges under section 245.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1986, Act 287, Imd. Eff. Dec. 22, 1986;—Am. 2006, Act 586, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2007.

### **330.1106 Director; appointment, term, and qualifications.**

Sec. 106. (1) As provided in section 508 of Act No. 380 of the Public Acts of 1965, being section 16.608 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, the director shall be appointed by the governor by and with the advice and consent of the senate and shall serve at the pleasure of the governor.

(2) The director shall be a person with at least 5 years of previous executive experience in mental health or human services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1981, Act 188, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1981.

### **330.1108 Director; compensation; restriction.**

Sec. 108. (1) The director shall receive compensation prescribed by law, as provided in section 8(a) of Act No. 380 of the Public Acts of 1965, as amended, being section 16.108 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(2) The director shall not engage in any business, vocation, or employment other than his office, as provided in section 8(b) of Act No. 380 of the Public Acts of 1965, as amended.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1110 Citizens mental health advisory council.**

Sec. 110. (1) A citizens mental health advisory council is established to advise and assist the director in developing and executing mental health policies and programs.

(2) The council shall consist of 12 members who shall be appointed by the governor. The term of office of each member shall be 2 years. A member shall be paid a reasonable per diem and reimbursed for necessary travel expenses for each meeting attended. A meeting shall be held at least once every 3 months, upon call of the director. The council shall annually, by majority vote, choose a chairperson from among its own membership.

(3) The composition of the citizens mental health advisory council shall be representative of primary consumers, family members, agencies and professionals having a working involvement with mental health services, and the general public. At least 4 members of the council shall be primary consumers or family members, and at least 2 of those 4 shall be primary consumers.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** For transfer of powers and duties of the citizens mental health advisory council to the director of the department of community health and abolishment of the council, see E.R.O. No. 1997-4, compiled at MCL 333.26324 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

### **330.1112 Internal organization of department.**

Sec. 112. As provided in section 7(a) of Act No. 380 of the Public Acts of 1965, being section 16.107 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, and except as is otherwise provided by law, the director with the approval of the governor is authorized to establish the internal organization of the department and to allocate and reallocate duties and functions to promote economic and efficient administration and operation of the department.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1113 Injury to employee as result of assault by recipient of mental health services; compensation and fringe benefits.**

Sec. 113. A person employed by the department who is injured as a result of an assault by a recipient of mental health services shall receive his full wages by the department until workmen's compensation benefits begin and then shall receive in addition to workmen's compensation benefits a supplement from the department which together with the workmen's compensation benefits shall equal but not exceed the weekly net wage of the employee at the time of the injury. This supplement shall only apply while the person is on the department's payroll and is receiving workmen's compensation benefits and shall include an employee who is currently receiving workmen's compensation due to an injury covered by this section. Fringe benefits normally received by an employee shall be in effect during the time the employee receives the supplement provided by this section from the department.

**History:** Add. 1976, Act 414, Imd. Eff. Jan. 9, 1977.

### **330.1114 Rules.**

Sec. 114. (1) Subject to section 114a, as provided in section 9 of Act No. 380 of the Public Acts of 1965, being section 16.109 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, the director may promulgate rules as necessary to carry out the functions vested in the department.

(2) All modifications to rules that are needed to comply with the amendatory act that added this subsection shall be submitted to public hearing within 2 years after the effective date of that amendatory act.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1114a Applicability of provisions requiring or permitting rule promulgation.**

Sec. 114a. If the Michigan supreme court rules that sections 45 and 46 of the administrative procedures act of 1969, Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, being sections 24.245 and 24.246 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, are unconstitutional, and a statute requiring legislative review of administrative rules is not enacted within 90 days after the Michigan supreme court ruling, any provision of this act that requires or permits the department to promulgate rules does not apply.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** In separate opinions, the Michigan Supreme Court held that Section 45(8), (9), (10), and (12) and the second sentence of Section 46(1) ("An agency shall not file a rule ... until at least 10 days after the date of the certificate of approval by the committee or after the legislature adopts a concurrent resolution approving the rule.") of the Administrative Procedures Act of 1969, in providing for the Legislature's reservation of authority to approve or disapprove rules proposed by executive branch agencies, did not comply with the enactment and presentment requirements of Const 1963, Art 4, and violated the separation of powers provision of Const 1963, Art 3, and, therefore, were unconstitutional. These specified portions were declared to be severable with the remaining portions remaining effective. [Blank v Department of Corrections](#), 462 Mich 103 (2000).

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1116 Powers and duties of department.**

Sec. 116. (1) Consistent with section 51 of article IV of the state constitution of 1963, which declares that the health of the people of the state is a matter of primary public concern, and as required by section 8 of article VIII of the state constitution of 1963, which declares that services for the care, treatment, education, or rehabilitation of those who are seriously mentally disabled shall always be fostered and supported, the department shall continually and diligently endeavor to ensure that adequate and appropriate mental health services are available to all citizens throughout the state. To this end, the department shall have the general powers and duties described in this section.

(2) The department shall do all of the following:

(a) Direct services to individuals who have a serious mental illness, developmental disability, or serious emotional disturbance. The department shall give priority to the following services:

(i) Services for individuals with the most severe forms of serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or developmental disability.

(ii) Services for individuals with serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or developmental disability who are in urgent or emergency situations.

(b) Administer the provisions of chapter 2 so as to promote and maintain an adequate and appropriate system of community mental health services programs throughout the state. In the administration of chapter 2, it shall be the objective of the department to shift primary responsibility for the direct delivery of public mental health services from the state to a community mental health services program whenever the community mental health services program has demonstrated a willingness and capacity to provide an adequate and appropriate system of mental health services for the citizens of that service area.

(c) Engage in planning for the purpose of identifying, assessing, and enunciating the mental health needs of the state.



(d) Submit to the members of the house and senate standing committees and appropriation subcommittees with legislative oversight of mental health matters an annual report summarizing its assessment of the mental health needs of the state and incorporating information received from community mental health services programs under section 226. The report shall include an estimate of the cost of meeting all identified needs. Additional information shall be made available to the legislature upon request.

(e) Endeavor to develop and establish arrangements and procedures for the effective coordination and integration of all public mental health services, and for effective cooperation between public and nonpublic services, for the purpose of providing a unified system of statewide mental health care.

(f) Review and evaluate the relevance, quality, effectiveness, and efficiency of mental health services being provided by the department and assure the review and evaluation of mental health services provided by community mental health services programs. The department shall establish and implement a structured system to provide data necessary for the reviews and evaluations.

(g) Implement those provisions of law under which it is responsible for the licensing or certification of mental health facilities or services.

(h) Establish standards of training and experience for executive directors of community mental health services programs.

(i) Support research activities.

(j) Support evaluation and quality improvement activities.

(k) Support training, consultation, and technical assistance regarding mental health programs and services and appropriate prevention and mental health promotion activities, including those that are culturally sensitive, to employees of the department, community mental health services programs, and other nonprofit agencies providing mental health services under contract with community mental health services programs.

(l) Support multicultural services.

(3) The department may do all of the following:

(a) Direct services to individuals who have mental disorders that meet diagnostic criteria specified in the most recent diagnostic and statistical manual of mental health disorders published by the American psychiatric association and approved by the department and to the prevention of mental disability and the promotion of mental health. Resources that have been specifically appropriated for services to individuals with dementia, alcoholism, or substance abuse, or for the prevention of mental disability and the promotion of mental health shall be utilized for those specific purposes.

(b) Provide, on a residential or nonresidential basis, any type of patient or client service including but not limited to prevention, diagnosis, treatment, care, education, training, and rehabilitation.

(c) Operate mental health programs or facilities directly or through contractual arrangement.

(d) Institute pilot projects considered appropriate by the director to test new models and concepts in service delivery or mental health administration. Pilot projects may include, but need not be limited to, both of the following:

(i) Issuance of a voucher to a recipient of public mental health services in accordance with the recipient's individual plan of services and guidelines developed by the department.

(ii) Establishment of revolving loans to assist recipients of public mental health services to acquire or maintain affordable housing. Funding under this subparagraph shall only be provided through an agreement with a nonprofit fiduciary in accordance with guidelines and procedures developed by the department related to the use, issuance, and accountability of revolving loans used for recipient housing.

(e) Enter into an agreement, contract, or arrangement with any individual or public or nonpublic entity that is necessary or appropriate to fulfill those duties or exercise those powers that have by statute been given to the department.

(f) Accept gifts, grants, bequests, and other donations for use in performing its functions. Any money or property accepted shall be used as directed by its donor and in accordance with law and the rules and procedures of the department.

(g) The department has any other power necessary or appropriate to fulfill those duties and exercise those powers that have been given to the department by law and that are not otherwise prohibited by law.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1990, Act 29, Imd. Eff. Mar. 13, 1990;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 67, Eff. Dec. 19, 1998.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1116a Assisted outpatient treatment services; report.**

Sec. 116a. (1) The department shall make available on the department's website an annual report concerning assisted outpatient treatment services in this state. The report shall include statewide information regarding the number of individuals receiving and completing assisted outpatient treatment and shall include

the cost and benefit projections that are available concerning assisted outpatient treatment in this state.

(2) The report shall include all of the following information regarding petitions filed under section 433:

(a) The number of assisted outpatient treatment petitions filed.

(b) The number of court rulings on petitions filed under section 433 that resulted in an assisted outpatient treatment order.

(c) The number of court rulings on petitions filed under section 433 that did not result in an assisted outpatient treatment order.

(3) To the extent possible if resources are available, when evaluating the assisted outpatient treatment in this state, the department shall attempt to utilize expert assistance from outside entities, including, but not limited to, state universities.

**History:** Add. 2004, Act 499, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1118 Official name of facility; terminology.**

Sec. 118. The department shall designate an official name for each of its facilities that is of sufficient size or scope. No official name shall contain terminology that from a public standpoint could be reasonably regarded as stigmatizing or denigrating.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1120 Official head of facility.**

Sec. 120. The department shall designate an official head of each of its facilities that is of sufficient size or scope.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1122 Geographical service districts.**

Sec. 122. The department may establish geographical service districts for its facilities which shall define the geographical area that will be serviced by a facility.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1124 Waiting lists for admissions.**

Sec. 124. (1) The department shall establish waiting lists for admissions to state operated programs. Waiting lists shall be by diagnostic groups or program categories, age, and gender, and shall specify the length of time each individual has been on the waiting list from the date of the initial request for services.

(2) The department shall require that community mental health services programs maintain waiting lists if all service needs are not met, and that the waiting lists include data by type of services, diagnostic groups or program categories, age, and gender, and that they specify the length of time each individual has been on the waiting list from the date of the initial request for services. The order of priority on the waiting lists shall be based on severity and urgency of need. Individuals determined to be of equal severity and urgency of need shall be served in the order in which they applied for services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1126 Admission or services appropriate to individual's condition or needs; duration of treatment.**

Sec. 126. The department shall endeavor to ensure that no individual will be admitted to or provided services by a facility of the department or a facility of a community mental health services program unless the facility can provide treatment or services appropriate to the individual's condition and needs. The department shall also endeavor to ensure that an individual's course of treatment will be completed in the shortest practicable time.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1128 Center for forensic psychiatry.**

Sec. 128. The department shall maintain under its jurisdiction an entity to be known as the center for forensic psychiatry. The center shall perform such services as are required by law and may, with the approval of the director of the department, perform any other service or activity, including research, that pertains to mental health and the criminal law.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1130 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to certification of a community mental health center.

### **330.1132 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to certification of mental retardation service facility.

### **330.1134 Psychiatric hospitals, psychiatric units, and psychiatric partial hospitalization programs; licensing; criteria; coordination, cooperation, and agreements with state agencies; purpose.**

Sec. 134. (1) The director shall establish a comprehensive system of licensing for psychiatric hospitals, psychiatric units, and psychiatric partial hospitalization programs in the state to protect the public by insuring that these hospitals, units, and programs provide the facilities and the ancillary supporting services necessary to maintain a high quality of patient care. Separate criteria shall be developed for the licensing of partial hospitalization treatment positions and hospital beds for minors.

(2) The director shall coordinate all functions within state government affecting psychiatric hospitals, and shall cooperate with other state agencies that establish standards or requirements for facilities providing mental health care to assure necessary, equitable, and consistent state regulation of these facilities without duplication of inspections or services. The director may enter into agreements with other state agencies to accomplish this purpose.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1988, Act 155, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1988;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994.

\*\*\*\*\* 330.1134a THIS SECTION IS AMENDED EFFECTIVE OCTOBER 31, 2010: See 330.1134a.amended \*\*\*\*\*

### **330.1134a Employing, contracting, or granting clinical privileges to individuals; prohibitions; criminal history check; conditional employment or granting clinical privileges; false information; use of information obtained under subsection (4); condition of continued employment; failure to conduct criminal history check; establishment of automated fingerprint identification system database; report to legislature; web-based system; definitions.**

Sec. 134a. (1) Except as otherwise provided in subsection (2), a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not employ, independently contract with, or grant clinical privileges to an individual who regularly has direct access to or provides direct services to patients or residents in the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation after April 1, 2006 if the individual satisfies 1 or more of the following:

(a) Has been convicted of a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7.

(b) Has been convicted of any of the following felonies, an attempt or conspiracy to commit any of those felonies, or any other state or federal crime that is similar to the felonies described in this subdivision, other than a felony for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, unless 15 years have lapsed since the individual completed all of the terms and conditions of his or her sentencing, parole, and probation for that conviction prior to the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A felony that involves the intent to cause death or serious impairment of a body function, that results in death or serious impairment of a body function, that involves the use of force or violence, or that involves the threat of the use of force or violence.

(ii) A felony involving cruelty or torture.

(iii) A felony under chapter XXA of the Michigan penal code, 1931 PA 328, MCL 750.145m to 750.145r.

(iv) A felony involving criminal sexual conduct.

(v) A felony involving abuse or neglect.

(vi) A felony involving the use of a firearm or dangerous weapon.

(vii) A felony involving the diversion or adulteration of a prescription drug or other medications.

(c) Has been convicted of a felony or an attempt or conspiracy to commit a felony, other than a felony for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7 or a felony described under subdivision (b), unless 10 years have lapsed since the individual completed all of the terms and conditions of his or her sentencing, parole, and probation for that conviction prior to the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract.

(d) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the 10 years immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor involving the use of a firearm or dangerous weapon with the intent to injure, the use of a firearm or dangerous weapon that results in a personal injury, or a misdemeanor involving the use of force or violence or the threat of the use of force or violence.

(ii) A misdemeanor under chapter XXA of the Michigan penal code, 1931 PA 328, MCL 750.145m to 750.145r.

(iii) A misdemeanor involving criminal sexual conduct.

(iv) A misdemeanor involving cruelty or torture unless otherwise provided under subdivision (e).

(v) A misdemeanor involving abuse or neglect.

(e) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the 5 years immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor involving cruelty if committed by an individual who is less than 16 years of age.

(ii) A misdemeanor involving home invasion.

(iii) A misdemeanor involving embezzlement.

(iv) A misdemeanor involving negligent homicide.

(v) A misdemeanor involving larceny unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(vi) A misdemeanor of retail fraud in the second degree unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(vii) Any other misdemeanor involving assault, fraud, theft, or the possession or delivery of a controlled substance unless otherwise provided under subdivision (d), (f), or (g).

(f) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the 3 years immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor for assault if there was no use of a firearm or dangerous weapon and no intent to commit murder or inflict great bodily injury.

(ii) A misdemeanor of retail fraud in the third degree unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(iii) A misdemeanor under part 74 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.7401 to 333.7461, unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(g) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the year immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor under part 74 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.7401 to 333.7461, if the individual, at the time of conviction, is under the age of 18.

(ii) A misdemeanor for larceny or retail fraud in the second or third degree if the individual, at the time of conviction, is under the age of 16.

(h) Is the subject of an order or disposition under section 16b of chapter IX of the code of criminal procedure, 1927 PA 175, MCL 769.16b.

(i) Has been the subject of a substantiated finding of neglect, abuse, or misappropriation of property by a state or federal agency according to an investigation conducted in accordance with 42 USC 1395i-3 or 1396r.

(2) Except as otherwise provided in subsection (5), a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not employ, independently contract with, or grant privileges to an individual who regularly has direct access to or provides direct services to patients or residents in the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation after April 1, 2006 until the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation conducts a criminal history check in compliance with subsection (4). This subsection and subsection (1) do not apply to any of the following:

(a) An individual who is employed by, under independent contract to, or granted clinical privileges in a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation before April 1, 2006. By April 1, 2011, an individual who is exempt under this subdivision shall provide the department of state police with a set of fingerprints and the department of state police shall input those fingerprints into the automated fingerprint identification system database established under subsection (12). An individual who is exempt under this subdivision is not limited to working within the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation with which he or she is employed by, under independent contract to, or granted clinical privileges on April 1, 2006. That individual may transfer to another psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that is under the same ownership with which he or she was employed, under contract, or granted privileges. If that individual wishes to transfer to another

psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that is not under the same ownership, he or she may do so provided that a criminal history check is conducted by the new psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation in accordance with subsection (4). If an individual who is exempt under this subdivision is subsequently convicted of a crime described under subsection (1)(a) through (g) or found to be the subject of a substantiated finding described under subsection (1)(i) or an order or disposition described under subsection (1)(h), or is found to have been convicted of a relevant crime described under subsection (1)(a), then he or she is no longer exempt and shall be terminated from employment or denied employment.

(b) An individual who is an independent contractor with a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation if the services for which he or she is contracted is not directly related to the provision of services to a patient or resident or if the services for which he or she is contracted allows for direct access to the patients or residents but is not performed on an ongoing basis. This exception includes, but is not limited to, an individual who independently contracts with the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation to provide utility, maintenance, construction, or communications services.

(3) An individual who applies for employment either as an employee or as an independent contractor or for clinical privileges with a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation and has received a good faith offer of employment, an independent contract, or clinical privileges from the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall give written consent at the time of application for the department of state police to conduct an initial criminal history check under this section, along with identification acceptable to the department of state police.

(4) Upon receipt of the written consent and identification required under subsection (3), a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that has made a good faith offer of employment or an independent contract or clinical privileges to the applicant shall make a request to the department of state police to conduct a criminal history check on the applicant, to input the applicant's fingerprints into the automated fingerprint identification system database, and to forward the applicant's fingerprints to the federal bureau of investigation. The department of state police shall request the federal bureau of investigation to make a determination of the existence of any national criminal history pertaining to the applicant. The applicant shall provide the department of state police with a set of fingerprints. The request shall be made in a manner prescribed by the department of state police. The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall make the written consent and identification available to the department of state police. The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall make a request to the relevant licensing or regulatory department to conduct a check of all relevant registries established under federal and state law and regulations for any substantiated findings of abuse, neglect, or misappropriation of property. If the department of state police or the federal bureau of investigation charges a fee for conducting the initial criminal history check, the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall pay the cost of the charge. The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not seek reimbursement for a charge imposed by the department of state police or the federal bureau of investigation from the individual who is the subject of the initial criminal history check. A prospective employee or a prospective independent contractor covered under this section may not be charged for the cost of an initial criminal history check required under this section. The department of state police shall conduct a criminal history check on the applicant named in the request. The department of state police shall provide the department with a written report of the criminal history check conducted under this subsection if the criminal history check contains any criminal history record information. The report shall contain any criminal history record information on the applicant maintained by the department of state police. The department of state police shall provide the results of the federal bureau of investigation determination to the department within 30 days after the request is made. If the requesting psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation is not a state department or agency and if a criminal conviction is disclosed on the written report of the criminal history check or the federal bureau of investigation determination, the department shall notify the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation and the applicant in writing of the type of crime disclosed on the written report of the criminal history check or the federal bureau of investigation determination without disclosing the details of the crime. Any charges imposed by the department of state police or the federal bureau of investigation for conducting an initial criminal history check or making a determination under this subsection shall be paid in the manner required under this subsection. The notice shall include a statement that the applicant has a right to appeal a decision made by the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation regarding his or her employment eligibility based on the criminal background check. The notice shall also include information regarding where to file and



describing the appellate procedures established under section 20173b of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.20173b.

(5) If a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation determines it necessary to employ or grant clinical privileges to an applicant before receiving the results of the applicant's criminal history check under this section, the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation may conditionally employ or grant conditional clinical privileges to the individual if all of the following apply:

(a) The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation requests the criminal history check under this section upon conditionally employing or conditionally granting clinical privileges to the individual.

(b) The individual signs a statement in writing that indicates all of the following:

(i) That he or she has not been convicted of 1 or more of the crimes that are described in subsection (1)(a) through (g) within the applicable time period prescribed by each subdivision respectively.

(ii) That he or she is not the subject of an order or disposition described in subsection (1)(h).

(iii) That he or she has not been the subject of a substantiated finding as described in subsection (1)(i).

(iv) The individual agrees that, if the information in the criminal history check conducted under this section does not confirm the individual's statements under subparagraphs (i) through (iii), his or her employment or clinical privileges will be terminated by the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation as required under subsection (1) unless and until the individual appeals and can prove that the information is incorrect.

(v) That he or she understands the conditions described in subparagraphs (i) through (iv) that result in the termination of his or her employment or clinical privileges and that those conditions are good cause for termination.

(6) The department shall develop and distribute a model form for the statement required under subsection (5)(b). The department shall make the model form available to psychiatric facilities or intermediate care facilities for people with mental retardation subject to this section upon request at no charge.

(7) If an individual is employed as a conditional employee or is granted conditional clinical privileges under subsection (5), and the report described in subsection (4) does not confirm the individual's statement under subsection (5)(b)(i) through (iii), the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall terminate the individual's employment or clinical privileges as required by subsection (1).

(8) An individual who knowingly provides false information regarding his or her identity, criminal convictions, or substantiated findings on a statement described in subsection (5)(b)(i) through (iii) is guilty of a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 93 days or a fine of not more than \$500.00, or both.

(9) A psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall use criminal history record information obtained under subsection (4) only for the purpose of evaluating an applicant's qualifications for employment, an independent contract, or clinical privileges in the position for which he or she has applied and for the purposes of subsections (5) and (7). A psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation or an employee of the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not disclose criminal history record information obtained under subsection (4) to a person who is not directly involved in evaluating the applicant's qualifications for employment, an independent contract, or clinical privileges. An individual who knowingly uses or disseminates the criminal history record information obtained under subsection (4) in violation of this subsection is guilty of a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 93 days or a fine of not more than \$1,000.00, or both. Upon written request from another psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation, health facility or agency, or adult foster care facility that is considering employing, independently contracting with, or granting clinical privileges to an individual, a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that has obtained criminal history record information under this section on that individual shall, with the consent of the applicant, share the information with the requesting psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation, health facility or agency, or adult foster care facility. Except for a knowing or intentional release of false information, a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation has no liability in connection with a criminal background check conducted under this section or the release of criminal history record information under this subsection.

(10) As a condition of continued employment, each employee, independent contractor, or individual granted clinical privileges shall do each of the following:

(a) Agree in writing to report to the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental

retardation immediately upon being arraigned for 1 or more of the criminal offenses listed in subsection (1)(a) through (g), upon being convicted of 1 or more of the criminal offenses listed in subsection (1)(a) through (g), upon becoming the subject of an order or disposition described under subsection (1)(h), and upon being the subject of a substantiated finding of neglect, abuse, or misappropriation of property as described in subsection (1)(i). Reporting of an arraignment under this subdivision is not cause for termination or denial of employment.

(b) If a set of fingerprints is not already on file with the department of state police, provide the department of state police with a set of fingerprints.

(11) In addition to sanctions set forth in this act, a licensee, owner, administrator, or operator of a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation who knowingly and willfully fails to conduct the criminal history checks as required under this section is guilty of a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 1 year or a fine of not more than \$5,000.00, or both.

(12) In collaboration with the department of state police, the department of information technology shall establish an automated fingerprint identification system database that would allow the department of state police to store and maintain all fingerprints submitted under this section and would provide for an automatic notification if and when a subsequent criminal arrest fingerprint card submitted into the system matches a set of fingerprints previously submitted in accordance with this section. Upon such notification, the department of state police shall immediately notify the department and the department shall immediately contact the respective psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation with which that individual is associated. Information in the database established under this subsection is confidential, is not subject to disclosure under the freedom of information act, 1976 PA 442, MCL 15.231 to 15.246, and shall not be disclosed to any person except for purposes of this act or for law enforcement purposes.

(13) On or before April 1, 2009, the department shall submit a written report to the legislature outlining a plan to cover the costs of the criminal history checks required under this section if federal funding is no longer available or is inadequate to cover those costs.

(14) The department and the department of state police shall maintain an electronic web-based system to assist those psychiatric facilities or intermediate care facilities for people with mental retardation required to check relevant registries and conduct criminal history checks of its employees and independent contractors and to provide for an automated notice to those psychiatric facilities or intermediate care facilities for people with mental retardation for those individuals inputted in the system who, since the initial check, have been convicted of a disqualifying offense or have been the subject of a substantiated finding of abuse, neglect, or misappropriation of property.

(15) As used in this section:

(a) "Adult foster care facility" means an adult foster care facility licensed under the adult foster care facility licensing act, 1979 PA 218, MCL 400.701 to 400.737.

(b) "Direct access" means access to a patient or resident or to a patient's or resident's property, financial information, medical records, treatment information, or any other identifying information.

(c) "Health facility or agency" means a health facility or agency that is a nursing home, county medical care facility, hospice, hospital that provides swing bed services, home for the aged, or home health agency and licensed as required under article 17 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.20101 to 333.22260.

(d) "Home health agency" means a person certified by medicare whose business is to provide to individuals in their places of residence other than in a hospital, nursing home, or county medical care facility 1 or more of the following services: nursing services, therapeutic services, social work services, homemaker services, home health aide services, or other related services.

(e) "Independent contract" means a contract entered into by a health facility or agency with an individual who provides the contracted services independently or a contract entered into by a health facility or agency with an organization or agency that employs or contracts with an individual after complying with the requirements of this section to provide the contracted services to the health facility or agency on behalf of the organization or agency.

(f) "Medicare" means benefits under the federal medicare program established under title XVIII of the social security act, 42 USC 1395 to 1395hhh.

**History:** Add. 2006, Act 27, Eff. Apr. 1, 2006;—Am. 2008, Act 445, Imd. Eff. Jan. 9, 2009.

**Compiler's note:** Enacting section 1 of Act 27 of 2006 provides:

"Enacting section 1. Section 134a of the mental health code, 1974 PA 258, MCL 330.1134a, as added by this amendatory act, takes effect April 1, 2006, since the department has secured the necessary federal approval to utilize federal funds to reimburse those facilities for the costs incurred for requesting a national criminal history check to be conducted by the federal bureau of investigation and the department has filed written notice of that approval with the secretary of state."

Subparagraph "(i)" of subsection (1)(e), evidently should be italicized to read "(i)".

\*\*\*\*\* 380.1134a.amended THIS AMENDED SECTION IS EFFECTIVE OCTOBER 31, 2010 \*\*\*\*\*

**330.1134a.amended Employing, contracting, or granting clinical privileges to individuals; prohibitions; criminal history check; conditional employment or granting clinical privileges; false information; use of information obtained under subsection (4); condition of continued employment; failure to conduct criminal history check; establishment of automated fingerprint identification system database; report to legislature; web-based system; definitions.**

Sec. 134a. (1) Except as otherwise provided in subsection (2), a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not employ, independently contract with, or grant clinical privileges to an individual who regularly has direct access to or provides direct services to patients or residents in the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation after April 1, 2006 if the individual satisfies 1 or more of the following:

(a) Has been convicted of a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7.

(b) Has been convicted of any of the following felonies, an attempt or conspiracy to commit any of those felonies, or any other state or federal crime that is similar to the felonies described in this subdivision, other than a felony for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, unless 15 years have lapsed since the individual completed all of the terms and conditions of his or her sentencing, parole, and probation for that conviction prior to the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A felony that involves the intent to cause death or serious impairment of a body function, that results in death or serious impairment of a body function, that involves the use of force or violence, or that involves the threat of the use of force or violence.

(ii) A felony involving cruelty or torture.

(iii) A felony under chapter XXA of the Michigan penal code, 1931 PA 328, MCL 750.145m to 750.145r.

(iv) A felony involving criminal sexual conduct.

(v) A felony involving abuse or neglect.

(vi) A felony involving the use of a firearm or dangerous weapon.

(vii) A felony involving the diversion or adulteration of a prescription drug or other medications.

(c) Has been convicted of a felony or an attempt or conspiracy to commit a felony, other than a felony for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7 or a felony described under subdivision (b), unless 10 years have lapsed since the individual completed all of the terms and conditions of his or her sentencing, parole, and probation for that conviction prior to the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract.

(d) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the 10 years immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor involving the use of a firearm or dangerous weapon with the intent to injure, the use of a firearm or dangerous weapon that results in a personal injury, or a misdemeanor involving the use of force or violence or the threat of the use of force or violence.

(ii) A misdemeanor under chapter XXA of the Michigan penal code, 1931 PA 328, MCL 750.145m to 750.145r.

(iii) A misdemeanor involving criminal sexual conduct.

(iv) A misdemeanor involving cruelty or torture unless otherwise provided under subdivision (e).

(v) A misdemeanor involving abuse or neglect.

(e) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the 5 years immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor involving cruelty if committed by an individual who is less than 16 years of age.

(ii) A misdemeanor involving home invasion.

(iii) A misdemeanor involving embezzlement.

(iv) A misdemeanor involving negligent homicide or a moving violation causing death.

(v) A misdemeanor involving larceny unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(vi) A misdemeanor of retail fraud in the second degree unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(vii) Any other misdemeanor involving assault, fraud, theft, or the possession or delivery of a controlled substance unless otherwise provided under subdivision (d), (f), or (g).

(f) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the 3 years immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor for assault if there was no use of a firearm or dangerous weapon and no intent to commit murder or inflict great bodily injury.

(ii) A misdemeanor of retail fraud in the third degree unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(iii) A misdemeanor under part 74 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.7401 to 333.7461, unless otherwise provided under subdivision (g).

(g) Has been convicted of any of the following misdemeanors, other than a misdemeanor for a relevant crime described under 42 USC 1320a-7, or a state or federal crime that is substantially similar to the misdemeanors described in this subdivision, within the year immediately preceding the date of application for employment or clinical privileges or the date of the execution of the independent contract:

(i) A misdemeanor under part 74 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.7401 to 333.7461, if the individual, at the time of conviction, is under the age of 18.

(ii) A misdemeanor for larceny or retail fraud in the second or third degree if the individual, at the time of conviction, is under the age of 16.

(h) Is the subject of an order or disposition under section 16b of chapter IX of the code of criminal procedure, 1927 PA 175, MCL 769.16b.

(i) Has been the subject of a substantiated finding of neglect, abuse, or misappropriation of property by a state or federal agency according to an investigation conducted in accordance with 42 USC 1395i-3 or 1396r.

(2) Except as otherwise provided in subsection (5), a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not employ, independently contract with, or grant privileges to an individual who regularly has direct access to or provides direct services to patients or residents in the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation after April 1, 2006 until the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation conducts a criminal history check in compliance with subsection (4). This subsection and subsection (1) do not apply to any of the following:

(a) An individual who is employed by, under independent contract to, or granted clinical privileges in a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation before April 1, 2006. By April 1, 2011, an individual who is exempt under this subdivision shall provide the department of state police with a set of fingerprints and the department of state police shall input those fingerprints into the automated fingerprint identification system database established under subsection (12). An individual who is exempt under this subdivision is not limited to working within the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation with which he or she is employed by, under independent contract to, or granted clinical privileges on April 1, 2006. That individual may transfer to another psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that is under the same ownership with which he or she was employed, under contract, or granted privileges. If that individual wishes to transfer to another psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that is not under the same ownership, he or she may do so provided that a criminal history check is conducted by the new psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation in accordance with subsection (4). If an individual who is exempt under this subdivision is subsequently convicted of a crime described under subsection (1)(a) through (g) or found to be the subject of a substantiated finding described under subsection (1)(i) or an order or disposition described under subsection (1)(h), or is found to have been convicted of a relevant crime described under subsection (1)(a), then he or she is no longer exempt and shall be terminated from employment or denied employment.

(b) An individual who is an independent contractor with a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation if the services for which he or she is contracted is not directly related to the provision of services to a patient or resident or if the services for which he or she is contracted allows for direct access to the patients or residents but is not performed on an ongoing basis. This exception includes, but is not limited to, an individual who independently contracts with the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation to provide utility, maintenance, construction, or communications services.

(3) An individual who applies for employment either as an employee or as an independent contractor or for clinical privileges with a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation and has received a good faith offer of employment, an independent contract, or clinical privileges from the



psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall give written consent at the time of application for the department of state police to conduct an initial criminal history check under this section, along with identification acceptable to the department of state police.

(4) Upon receipt of the written consent and identification required under subsection (3), a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that has made a good faith offer of employment or an independent contract or clinical privileges to the applicant shall make a request to the department of state police to conduct a criminal history check on the applicant, to input the applicant's fingerprints into the automated fingerprint identification system database, and to forward the applicant's fingerprints to the federal bureau of investigation. The department of state police shall request the federal bureau of investigation to make a determination of the existence of any national criminal history pertaining to the applicant. The applicant shall provide the department of state police with a set of fingerprints. The request shall be made in a manner prescribed by the department of state police. The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall make the written consent and identification available to the department of state police. The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall make a request to the relevant licensing or regulatory department to conduct a check of all relevant registries established under federal and state law and regulations for any substantiated findings of abuse, neglect, or misappropriation of property. If the department of state police or the federal bureau of investigation charges a fee for conducting the initial criminal history check, the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall pay the cost of the charge. The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not seek reimbursement for a charge imposed by the department of state police or the federal bureau of investigation from the individual who is the subject of the initial criminal history check. A prospective employee or a prospective independent contractor covered under this section may not be charged for the cost of an initial criminal history check required under this section. The department of state police shall conduct a criminal history check on the applicant named in the request. The department of state police shall provide the department with a written report of the criminal history check conducted under this subsection if the criminal history check contains any criminal history record information. The report shall contain any criminal history record information on the applicant maintained by the department of state police. The department of state police shall provide the results of the federal bureau of investigation determination to the department within 30 days after the request is made. If the requesting psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation is not a state department or agency and if a criminal conviction is disclosed on the written report of the criminal history check or the federal bureau of investigation determination, the department shall notify the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation and the applicant in writing of the type of crime disclosed on the written report of the criminal history check or the federal bureau of investigation determination without disclosing the details of the crime. Any charges imposed by the department of state police or the federal bureau of investigation for conducting an initial criminal history check or making a determination under this subsection shall be paid in the manner required under this subsection. The notice shall include a statement that the applicant has a right to appeal a decision made by the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation regarding his or her employment eligibility based on the criminal background check. The notice shall also include information regarding where to file and describing the appellate procedures established under section 20173b of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.20173b.

(5) If a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation determines it necessary to employ or grant clinical privileges to an applicant before receiving the results of the applicant's criminal history check under this section, the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation may conditionally employ or grant conditional clinical privileges to the individual if all of the following apply:

(a) The psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation requests the criminal history check under this section upon conditionally employing or conditionally granting clinical privileges to the individual.

(b) The individual signs a statement in writing that indicates all of the following:

(i) That he or she has not been convicted of 1 or more of the crimes that are described in subsection (1)(a) through (g) within the applicable time period prescribed by each subdivision respectively.

(ii) That he or she is not the subject of an order or disposition described in subsection (1)(h).

(iii) That he or she has not been the subject of a substantiated finding as described in subsection (1)(i).

(iv) The individual agrees that, if the information in the criminal history check conducted under this section does not confirm the individual's statements under subparagraphs (i) through (iii), his or her employment or clinical privileges will be terminated by the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with



mental retardation as required under subsection (1) unless and until the individual appeals and can prove that the information is incorrect.

(v) That he or she understands the conditions described in subparagraphs (i) through (iv) that result in the termination of his or her employment or clinical privileges and that those conditions are good cause for termination.

(6) The department shall develop and distribute a model form for the statement required under subsection (5)(b). The department shall make the model form available to psychiatric facilities or intermediate care facilities for people with mental retardation subject to this section upon request at no charge.

(7) If an individual is employed as a conditional employee or is granted conditional clinical privileges under subsection (5), and the report described in subsection (4) does not confirm the individual's statement under subsection (5)(b)(i) through (iii), the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall terminate the individual's employment or clinical privileges as required by subsection (1).

(8) An individual who knowingly provides false information regarding his or her identity, criminal convictions, or substantiated findings on a statement described in subsection (5)(b)(i) through (iii) is guilty of a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 93 days or a fine of not more than \$500.00, or both.

(9) A psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall use criminal history record information obtained under subsection (4) only for the purpose of evaluating an applicant's qualifications for employment, an independent contract, or clinical privileges in the position for which he or she has applied and for the purposes of subsections (5) and (7). A psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation or an employee of the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation shall not disclose criminal history record information obtained under subsection (4) to a person who is not directly involved in evaluating the applicant's qualifications for employment, an independent contract, or clinical privileges. An individual who knowingly uses or disseminates the criminal history record information obtained under subsection (4) in violation of this subsection is guilty of a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 93 days or a fine of not more than \$1,000.00, or both. Upon written request from another psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation, health facility or agency, or adult foster care facility that is considering employing, independently contracting with, or granting clinical privileges to an individual, a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation that has obtained criminal history record information under this section on that individual shall, with the consent of the applicant, share the information with the requesting psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation, health facility or agency, or adult foster care facility. Except for a knowing or intentional release of false information, a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation has no liability in connection with a criminal background check conducted under this section or the release of criminal history record information under this subsection.

(10) As a condition of continued employment, each employee, independent contractor, or individual granted clinical privileges shall do each of the following:

(a) Agree in writing to report to the psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation immediately upon being arraigned for 1 or more of the criminal offenses listed in subsection (1)(a) through (g), upon being convicted of 1 or more of the criminal offenses listed in subsection (1)(a) through (g), upon becoming the subject of an order or disposition described under subsection (1)(h), and upon being the subject of a substantiated finding of neglect, abuse, or misappropriation of property as described in subsection (1)(i). Reporting of an arraignment under this subdivision is not cause for termination or denial of employment.

(b) If a set of fingerprints is not already on file with the department of state police, provide the department of state police with a set of fingerprints.

(11) In addition to sanctions set forth in this act, a licensee, owner, administrator, or operator of a psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation who knowingly and willfully fails to conduct the criminal history checks as required under this section is guilty of a misdemeanor punishable by imprisonment for not more than 1 year or a fine of not more than \$5,000.00, or both.

(12) In collaboration with the department of state police, the department of information technology shall establish an automated fingerprint identification system database that would allow the department of state police to store and maintain all fingerprints submitted under this section and would provide for an automatic notification if and when a subsequent criminal arrest fingerprint card submitted into the system matches a set of fingerprints previously submitted in accordance with this section. Upon such notification, the department of state police shall immediately notify the department and the department shall immediately contact the

respective psychiatric facility or intermediate care facility for people with mental retardation with which that individual is associated. Information in the database established under this subsection is confidential, is not subject to disclosure under the freedom of information act, 1976 PA 442, MCL 15.231 to 15.246, and shall not be disclosed to any person except for purposes of this act or for law enforcement purposes.

(13) April 1, 2009, the department shall submit a written report to the legislature outlining a plan to cover the costs of the criminal history checks required under this section if federal funding is no longer available or is inadequate to cover those costs.

(14) The department and the department of state police shall maintain an electronic web-based system to assist those psychiatric facilities or intermediate care facilities for people with mental retardation required to check relevant registries and conduct criminal history checks of its employees and independent contractors and to provide for an automated notice to those psychiatric facilities or intermediate care facilities for people with mental retardation for those individuals inputted in the system who, since the initial check, have been convicted of a disqualifying offense or have been the subject of a substantiated finding of abuse, neglect, or misappropriation of property.

(15) As used in this section:

(a) "Adult foster care facility" means an adult foster care facility licensed under the adult foster care facility licensing act, 1979 PA 218, MCL 400.701 to 400.737.

(b) "Direct access" means access to a patient or resident or to a patient's or resident's property, financial information, medical records, treatment information, or any other identifying information.

(c) "Health facility or agency" means a health facility or agency that is a nursing home, county medical care facility, hospice, hospital that provides swing bed services, home for the aged, or home health agency and licensed as required under article 17 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.20101 to 333.22260.

(d) "Home health agency" means a person certified by medicare whose business is to provide to individuals in their places of residence other than in a hospital, nursing home, or county medical care facility 1 or more of the following services: nursing services, therapeutic services, social work services, homemaker services, home health aide services, or other related services.

(e) "Independent contract" means a contract entered into by a health facility or agency with an individual who provides the contracted services independently or a contract entered into by a health facility or agency with an organization or agency that employs or contracts with an individual after complying with the requirements of this section to provide the contracted services to the health facility or agency on behalf of the organization or agency.

(f) "Medicare" means benefits under the federal medicare program established under title XVIII of the social security act, 42 USC 1395 to 1395hhh.

**History:** Add. 2006, Act 27, Eff. Apr. 1, 2006;—Am. 2008, Act 445, Imd. Eff. Jan. 9, 2009;—Am. 2008, Act 446, Eff. Oct. 31, 2010.

**Compiler's note:** Enacting section 1 of Act 27 of 2006 provides:

"Enacting section 1. Section 134a of the mental health code, 1974 PA 258, MCL 330.1134a, as added by this amendatory act, takes effect April 1, 2006, since the department has secured the necessary federal approval to utilize federal funds to reimburse those facilities for the costs incurred for requesting a national criminal history check to be conducted by the federal bureau of investigation and the department has filed written notice of that approval with the secretary of state."

At the beginning of subsection (13), the date "April 1, 2009" evidently should read "On or before April 1, 2009".

### **330.1135 Rules; exemption.**

Sec. 135. (1) Subject to section 114a, the director, by rule, shall set standards that assure the provision of a quality improvement plan, utilization review, and the appropriate training and education of staff and that require documented policies and procedures for the administration of the services that are offered by a psychiatric partial hospitalization program.

(2) Subject to section 114a, the director shall promulgate rules to define all of the following:

(a) Psychiatric hospitals and psychiatric hospital services to clearly differentiate between the active intensive care expected in psychiatric hospitals or psychiatric units and that care which is characteristically expected in general hospitals, long-term care facilities, or residential facilities.

(b) Psychiatric partial hospitalization program to clearly differentiate between the active intensive care expected in a psychiatric partial hospitalization program and that care which is characteristically provided in a psychiatric outpatient program.

(c) The relationship between a partial hospitalization program and its affiliated inpatient hospital or unit.

(3) Sections 134 to 150 do not cover adult foster care facilities or child care organizations licensed under Act No. 116 of the Public Acts of 1973, being sections 722.111 to 722.128 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

**330.1136 Administration of MCL 330.1134 to 330.1150; rules.**

Sec. 136. The director shall administer sections 134 through 150 and promulgate rules to implement the purposes of sections 134 through 150 for the maintenance and operation of psychiatric hospitals, psychiatric units, and psychiatric partial hospitalization programs as necessary to enable state or private facilities, or both, to qualify for federal funds available for patient care or for construction or remodeling of facilities. The rules shall be promulgated pursuant to the administrative procedures act of 1969, Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, as amended, being sections 24.201 to 24.328 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

**330.1137 Psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program; license required; disclosures; provisional license; violation; penalty; biennial licensure; fees; receipt of completed application; issuance of license within certain time period; report; “completed application” defined.**

Sec. 137. (1) A person shall not construct, establish, or maintain a psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program or use the terms psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program, without first obtaining a license. The director shall require an applicant or a licensee to disclose the names, addresses, and official positions of all persons who have an ownership interest in a psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program. If the psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program is located on or in real estate that is leased, the applicant or licensee shall disclose the name of the lessor and any direct or indirect interest that the applicant or licensee has in the lease other than as lessee. A nontransferable license shall be granted for 2 years after the date of issuance, unless otherwise provided in sections 134 to 150. The director may issue a provisional license for 1 year to provide a licensee or applicant time to undertake remedial action to correct programmatic or physical plant deficiencies. A provisional license may be renewed for not longer than 1 additional year. A violation of this section is a misdemeanor and is punishable by a fine of not more than \$1,000.00 for each violation.

(2) Biennial licensure of psychiatric hospitals, psychiatric units, and psychiatric partial hospitalization programs shall be implemented by March 28, 1997. License fees shall be prorated according to the period of time that the license will be in force.

(3) Beginning the effective date of the amendatory act that added this subsection, the department shall issue an initial license under this section not later than 6 months after the applicant files a completed application. Receipt of the application is considered the date the application is received by any agency or department of this state. If the application is considered incomplete by the department, the department shall notify the applicant in writing or make notice electronically available within 30 days after receipt of the incomplete application, describing the deficiency and requesting additional information. The 6-month period is tolled upon notification by the department of a deficiency until the date the requested information is received by the department. The determination of the completeness of an application is not an approval of the application for the license and does not confer eligibility on an applicant determined otherwise ineligible for issuance of a license.

(4) If the department fails to issue or deny a license or registration within the time required by this section, the department shall return the license fee and shall reduce the license fee for the applicant's next renewal application, if any, by 15%. Failure to issue or deny a license within the time period required under this section does not allow the department to otherwise delay the processing of the application. A completed application shall be placed in sequence with other completed applications received at that same time. The department shall not discriminate against an applicant in the processing of the application based on the fact that the application fee was refunded or discounted under this subsection.

(5) Beginning October 1, 2005, the director of the department shall submit a report by December 1 of each year to the standing committees and appropriations subcommittees of the senate and house of representatives concerned with issues relating to mental health. The director shall include all of the following information in the report concerning the preceding fiscal year:

(a) The number of initial applications the department received and completed within the 6-month time period described in subsection (3).

(b) The number of applications rejected.

(c) The number of applicants not issued a license within the 6-month time period and the amount of money returned to licensees under subsection (4).

(6) As used in this section, “completed application” means an application complete on its face and submitted with any applicable licensing fees as well as any other information, records, approval, security, or similar item required by law or rule from a local unit of government, a federal agency, or a private entity but not from another department or agency of this state.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1976, Act 55, Eff. Mar. 31, 1977;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 259, Imd. Eff. July 23, 2004.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1138 Original or biennial license; inspection and approval by bureau of fire services.**

Sec. 138. Before the issuance of an original or biennial license, a psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program shall be inspected by the bureau of fire services created in section 1b of the fire prevention code, 1941 PA 207, MCL 29.1b. A license shall not be issued until the bureau of fire services approves the hospital or unit.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2006, Act 207, Imd. Eff. June 19, 2006.

**Compiler's note:** For transfer of powers and duties of the fire marshal division on programs relating to fire safety inspections of adult foster care, correctional, and health care facilities from the department of state police to the department of consumer and industry services, see E.R.O. No. 1997-2, compiled at MCL 29.451 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

For transfer of powers and duties of the fire marshal division programs relating to plan review and construction inspections of schools, colleges, universities, school dormitories, as well as adult foster care, correctional, and health care facilities, from the department of state police to the department of consumer and industry services, see E.R.O. No. 1997-2, compiled MCL 29.451 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

### **330.1139 Permit and license fees.**

Sec. 139. (1) An applicant for a license under this act shall submit to the department with the application form a license fee of \$600.00 plus \$7.50 per patient bed or treatment position. The total license fee shall not exceed \$5,000.00.

(2) The license fee for a provisional license is the same as the fee for a license. When the requirements for licensure are met, the provisional license shall be replaced by a license without an additional fee for the balance of the 2-year period.

(3) An applicant for a construction permit shall submit to the department with the application form a permit fee of \$300.00.

(4) If an application for a license or permit is denied, or if a license or permit is revoked before its expiration date, the fees paid to the department shall not be refunded.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1140 Premises of applicant or licensee; right of entry.**

Sec. 140. The director or the bureau of fire services created in section 1b of the fire prevention code, 1941 PA 207, MCL 29.1b, or their designated representatives may enter upon the premises of an applicant or licensee at a reasonable time for the purpose of determining whether the applicant or licensee meets the requirements of sections 134 through 150.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 2006, Act 207, Imd. Eff. June 19, 2006.

### **330.1141 Record of patient.**

Sec. 141. A licensee shall maintain a complete record for each patient. The record shall contain at a minimum a written assessment and individual plan of services for the patient, a statement of the purpose of hospitalization or treatment, a description of any tests and examinations performed, and a description of any observations made and treatments provided.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1142 Compliance with nondiscriminatory laws.**

Sec. 142. The governing body of a facility licensed under sections 134 through 150 shall certify to the department of mental health that its policies, procedures, and practices are consistent with the Americans with disabilities act of 1990, Public Law 101-336, 104 Stat. 327, the rehabilitation act of 1973, Public Law 93-112, 87 Stat. 355, the Elliott-Larsen civil rights act, Act No. 453 of the Public Acts of 1976, being sections 37.2101 to 37.2804 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, and the Michigan handicappers' civil rights act, Act No. 220 of the Public Acts of 1976, being sections 37.1101 to 37.1607 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. The governing body shall direct the administrator of the facility to take such action as is necessary to assure that the facility adheres to all of the nondiscriminatory laws described in this section.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1143 Governing body of facility; duties; direct transfer or hospitalization of clients.**

Sec. 143. (1) The governing body of a facility licensed under sections 134 through 150 is responsible for the operation of the facility, for the selection of the medical staff, and for the quality of care rendered by the facility. If a licensee contracts with another entity to operate a psychiatric partial hospitalization program, the governing body of the licensee is responsible for the operation of the facility, the selection of the medical staff, and the quality of care rendered by the facility. The governing body shall cooperate with the director of mental health in the enforcement of sections 134 through 150, and shall insure that physicians and other personnel for whom a state license or registration is required are currently licensed or registered.

(2) A psychiatric partial hospitalization program shall develop and implement written policies, procedures, and agreements to ensure the direct transfer or hospitalization of clients between the partial hospitalization program and a psychiatric hospital or psychiatric unit.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994.

### **330.1143a Review of professional practices; scope; confidentiality; disclosure.**

Sec. 143a. (1) The owner, operator, and governing body of a psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program licensed under this chapter or operated by the department shall assure that licensed, registered, or certified mental health professionals admitted to practice in the facility are organized in order to enable an effective review of the professional practices in the psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program for the purpose of improving the quality of patient care provided in the facility. This review shall include the quality and appropriateness of the care provided.

(2) The records, data, and knowledge collected for or by individuals or committees assigned a review function under subsection (1) are confidential, shall be used only for the purposes of review, are not public records, and are not subject to court subpoena.

(3) This section does not prevent disclosure of individual case records pursuant to section 748 or disclosure required by federal law to the agency designated by the governor to provide protection and advocacy pursuant to section 931.

**History:** Add. 1990, Act 167, Imd. Eff. July 2, 1990;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994.

### **330.1143b Patient referral; money or other consideration prohibited; violation; penalty.**

Sec. 143b. (1) A licensee, a community mental health services program, or a person acting on behalf of or for the benefit of a licensee or community mental health services program shall not pay or give or offer to pay or give any money or other consideration or thing of value, directly or indirectly, to a person in return for a referral of a patient.

(2) A licensee or community mental health services program that violates this section, or on whose behalf or for whose benefit a person violates this section, shall for the first violation be subject to an administrative fine equal to 3 times the amount paid for the referral. A licensee that fails to pay the administrative fine to the department or that violates or on whose behalf or for whose benefit a person violates this section a second or subsequent time shall have its license suspended for at least 1 month under section 144. A community mental health services program that fails to pay the administrative fine to the department or that violates or on whose behalf or for whose benefit a person violates this section a second or subsequent time is subject to an administrative fine equal to 6 times the amount paid for the referral and to an immediate certification review by the department.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1144 Suspension, denial, or revocation of license; notice.**

Sec. 144. The director, after notice to the applicant or licensee, may suspend, deny, or revoke a license if he finds that there is a substantial failure to comply with the requirements of sections 134 through 150. The notice shall be by certified mail or by personal service, setting forth the particular reasons for the proposed action and fixing a date, not less than 30 days from the date of service, on which the applicant or licensee shall be afforded a hearing before the director or his designee.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1145 Hearing.**

Sec. 145. The hearing authorized by this section shall be in accordance with rules promulgated pursuant to Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, as amended. A complete record shall be kept of the proceedings, and shall be transcribed when requested by an interested party. The interested party shall pay the cost of preparing a transcript. On the basis of the hearing, or on the default of the applicant or licensee, the director shall issue,

Rendered Thursday, July 16, 2009

Page 23

Michigan Compiled Laws Complete Through PA 73 of 2009



deny, revoke, or suspend a license. A copy of the director's determination shall be sent by certified mail to, or served personally upon, the applicant or licensee. The revocation or suspension of a license shall become final 30 days after the determination is mailed or served, unless the applicant or licensee, within the 30-day period, appeals the decision to the circuit court. The director may not suspend, deny, or revoke a license for failure to show a need for a hospital.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1146 Appeal.**

Sec. 146. A person aggrieved by a decision of the director or bureau of fire services created in section 1b of the fire prevention code, 1941 PA 207, MCL 29.1b, may appeal to the circuit court, requesting an order reversing the decision. The appeal shall be based upon the whole record, and the circuit court shall consider whether the decision is authorized by law and supported by competent evidence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 2006, Act 207, Imd. Eff. June 19, 2006.

### **330.1147 Exemptions.**

Sec. 147. Except as otherwise provided in sections 134a and 149b, psychiatric hospitals or units operated by the state or federal government are exempt from sections 134 through 150.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1990, Act 13, Eff. May 28, 1990;—Am. 1991, Act 40, Imd. Eff. June 11, 1991;—Am. 2006, Act 27, Imd. Eff. Feb. 17, 2006.

### **330.1148 Use of terms “psychiatric hospital,” “psychiatric unit,” or “psychiatric partial hospitalization program.”**

Sec. 148. The terms psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program shall not be used to describe or refer to an institution or program, unless the institution or program is licensed by the director pursuant to sections 134 through 150.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994.

### **330.1149 Actions.**

Sec. 149. The director may maintain action in the name of the people of the state to restrain or prevent the construction, establishment, management, or operation of a psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program without a license.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994.

### **330.1149b Compliance with medical waste regulatory act.**

Sec. 149b. A psychiatric hospital, psychiatric unit, or psychiatric partial hospitalization program operated or licensed by the department shall comply with the medical waste regulatory act, part 138 of the public health code, Act No. 368 of the Public Acts of 1978, being sections 333.13801 to 333.13831 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**History:** Add. 1990, Act 13, Eff. May 28, 1990;—Am. 1994, Act 137, Eff. June 1, 1994.

### **330.1150 Violation.**

Sec. 150. A person who violates sections 134 through 150 or a rule authorized by sections 134 through 150 is guilty of a misdemeanor.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1152 Adult foster care facility; noncompliance with contract, agreement, or arrangement; notice; suspension, revocation, or cancellation.**

Sec. 152. The director, after notice to the operator or owner of an adult foster care facility may suspend, revoke, or cancel a contract, agreement, or arrangement entered into under section 116(3)(e) if he or she finds that there has been a substantial failure to comply with the requirements as set forth in the contract, agreement, or arrangement. The notice shall be by certified mail or personal service, setting forth the particular reasons for the proposed action and fixing a date, not less than 30 days from the date of service, on which the operator or owner shall be afforded a hearing before the director or his or her designee. The contract, agreement, or arrangement shall not be suspended, revoked, or canceled until the director notifies the operator or owner in writing of his or her findings of fact and conclusions following such hearing.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

**330.1153 Rules for placement of mentally ill or developmentally disabled adults into community based dependent living settings or programs; rules for certification of specialized programs; inspection of facility; inspection report and certification, denial of certification, revocation, or certification with limited terms; reinspection; notice; contracts; licensure or placement pending promulgation of rules.**

Sec. 153. (1) Subject to section 114a, the department shall promulgate rules for the placement of adults who have serious mental illness or developmental disability into community based dependent living settings by department agencies, community mental health services programs, and by agencies under contract to the department or to a community mental health services program. The rules shall include, but not be limited to, the criteria to be used to determine a suitable placement and the specific agencies responsible for making decisions regarding a placement.

(2) Subject to section 114a, the department shall promulgate rules for the certification of specialized programs offered in an adult foster care facility to individuals with serious mental illness or developmental disability. The rules shall provide for an administrative appeal to the department of a denial or limitation of the terms of certification under chapter 4 of the administrative procedures act of 1969, Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, being sections 24.271 to 24.287 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(3) Upon receipt of a request from an adult foster care facility for certification of a specialized program, the department shall inspect the facility to determine whether the proposed specialized program conforms with the requirements of this section and rules promulgated under this section. The department shall provide the department of social services with an inspection report and a certification, denial of certification, revocation, or certification with limited terms for the proposed specialized program. The department shall reinspect a certified specialized program not less than once biennially and notify the department of social services in the same manner as for the initial certification. In carrying out this subsection, the department may contract with a community mental health services program or any other agency.

(4) This section does not prevent licensure of an adult foster care facility or the placement of individuals with serious mental illness or developmental disability into community based dependent living settings pending the promulgation by the department of rules under subsection (1) or (2).

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 256, Imd. Eff. Dec. 9, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

**330.1155 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to definitions in MCL 330.1155 to 330.1161.

**330.1156 Family support subsidy program; establishment; purpose.**

Sec. 156. The director of the department shall establish a family support subsidy program. The purpose of the family support subsidy program is to keep families together and to reduce capacity in state facilities by defraying some of the special costs of caring for eligible minors, thus facilitating the return of eligible minors from out-of-home placements to their family homes, and preventing or delaying the out-of-home placement of eligible minors who reside in their family homes.

**History:** Add. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: "This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application."

**330.1157 Rules; creation and contents of application forms.**

Sec. 157. (1) Subject to section 114a, the department shall promulgate rules to implement sections 156 to 161. The rules shall include an adoption by reference of the standards and criteria used by the department of education in the identification of eligible minors. The department shall also consult with the department of education on the implementation and coordination of the family support subsidy program.

(2) The department shall create application forms and shall make the forms available to community mental health services programs for determining the eligibility of applicants. The forms shall require at least the following information, which constitutes the eligibility criteria for receipt of a family subsidy:

(a) A statement that the family resides in this state.

(b) Verification that the eligible minor meets the definition in section 100a.

(c) A statement that the eligible minor resides, or is expected to reside, with his or her parent or legal guardian or, on a temporary basis, with another relative.

(d) A statement that the family is not receiving a medical subsidy for the eligible minor under section 115h of the social welfare act, Act No. 280 of the Public Acts of 1939, being section 400.115h of the Michigan

## Compiled Laws.

(e) Verification that the taxable income for the family for the year immediately preceding the date of application did not exceed \$60,000.00, unless it can be verified that the taxable income for the family for the year in which the application is made will be less than \$60,000.00.

**History:** Add. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: "This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application."

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1158 Effect of approval of application; contract; report.**

Sec. 158. (1) If an application for a family support subsidy is approved by the community mental health services program, all of the following apply:

(a) A family support subsidy shall be paid to the parent or legal guardian on behalf of an eligible minor, and shall be considered a benefit to the eligible minor. An approved subsidy shall be payable as of the first of the next month after the community mental health services program receives the written application.

(b) A family support subsidy shall be used to meet the special needs of the family. Except as otherwise provided in this chapter, this subsidy is intended to complement but not supplant public assistance or social service benefits based on economic need, available through governmental programs.

(c) Except as provided in section 160(2), a family support subsidy shall be in an amount equivalent to the monthly maximum supplemental security income payment available in Michigan for an adult recipient living in the household of another, as formulated under federal regulations as of July 1, 1984. Increases to this rate shall be determined annually by legislative appropriation. In addition, the parent or legal guardian of an eligible minor who is in an out-of-home placement at the time of application may receive a 1-time, lump-sum advance payment of twice the monthly family subsidy amount for the purpose of meeting the special needs of the family to prepare for in-home care.

(2) A community mental health services program may contract with the department for services that provide for the payment of family support subsidies through the department.

(3) The parent or legal guardian who receives a family support subsidy shall report, in writing, at least the following information to the community mental health services program:

(a) Not less than annually, a statement that the family support subsidy was used to meet the special needs of the family.

(b) Immediately, the occurrence of any event listed in section 159.

(c) Immediately, if the parent or legal guardian requests termination of the family support subsidy.

**History:** Add. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: "This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application."

### **330.1158a Family support subsidy payments not alienable.**

Sec. 158a. Family support subsidy payments shall not be alienable by assignment, sale, garnishment, execution, or otherwise, and in the event of bankruptcy shall not pass to or through a trustee or any other person acting on behalf of creditors.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.

### **330.1159 Termination or denial of family support subsidy; hearing.**

Sec. 159. (1) The family support subsidy shall terminate if 1 or more of the following occur:

(a) The eligible minor dies.

(b) The family no longer meets the eligibility criteria in section 157(2).

(c) The eligible minor attains the age of 18 years.

(2) The family support subsidy may be terminated by a community mental health services program if a report required by section 158(3) is not timely made or a report required by section 158(3)(a) is false.

(3) If an application for a family support subsidy is denied or a family support subsidy is terminated by a community mental health services program, the parent or legal guardian of the affected eligible minor may demand, in writing, a hearing by the community mental health services program. The hearing shall be conducted in the same manner as provided for contested case hearings under chapter 4 of the administrative procedures act of 1969, Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, being sections 24.271 to 24.287 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**History:** Add. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: "This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of  
Rendered Thursday, July 16, 2009

promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application.”

### **330.1160 Family support subsidies; payment; adjustment of amounts.**

Sec. 160. (1) Family support subsidy payments shall be paid from accounts as appropriated by the legislature.

(2) The department, after notifying the governor and the house and senate appropriations committees, may adjust the amounts available for family support subsidies by equal apportionment in the event available revenues are insufficient to cover the obligations. The department shall not reduce the amount of the monthly payment by more than an aggregate of 25% in 1 fiscal year without written approval of the house and senate appropriations committees.

**History:** Add. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: “This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application.”

### **330.1161 Annual evaluation of program.**

Sec. 161. In conjunction with community mental health services programs, the department shall conduct annually and forward to the governor and the house and senate appropriations committees, and the senate and house committees with legislative oversight of human services and mental health, an evaluation of the family support subsidy program that shall include, but is not limited to, all of the following:

(a) The impact of the family support subsidy program upon children covered by this act in facilities and residential care programs including, to the extent possible, sample case reviews of families who choose not to participate.

(b) Case reviews of families who voluntarily terminate participation in the family support subsidy program for any reason, particularly when the eligible minor is placed out of the family home, including the involvement of the department and community mental health services programs in offering suitable alternatives.

(c) Sample assessments of families receiving family support subsidy payments including adequacy of subsidy and need for services not available.

(d) The efforts to encourage program participation of eligible families.

(e) The geographic distribution of families receiving subsidy payments and, to the extent possible, eligible minors presumed to be eligible for family support subsidy payments.

(f) Programmatic and legislative recommendations to further assist families in providing care for eligible minors.

(g) Problems that arise in identifying eligible minors through diagnostic evaluations performed under rules promulgated by the department of education.

(h) The number of beds reduced in state facilities and foster care facilities serving severely mentally, multiply, and autistic impaired children when the children return home to their natural families as a result of the subsidy program.

(i) Caseload figures by eligibility category as described in section 100a(24).

**History:** Add. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 497, Eff. Mar. 1, 1999;—Am. 2004, Act 499, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: “This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application.”

### **330.1162 Office of multicultural services; creation; director.**

Sec. 162. The office of multicultural services is created within the department. The office shall be headed by a director.

**History:** Add. 1990, Act 124, Imd. Eff. June 26, 1990;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** For transfer of powers and duties of the standing committee on multicultural services to the director of the department of community health and abolishment of the committee, see E.R.O. No. 1997-4, compiled at MCL 333.26324 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

### **330.1163 Standing committee on multicultural services; appointment of members; purpose.**

Sec. 163. A 13-member standing committee on multicultural services shall be appointed by the director of the department to advise the office and the department on matters pertaining to multicultural services.

**History:** Add. 1990, Act 124, Imd. Eff. June 26, 1990.

### **330.1164 Duties of office.**

Sec. 164. The office shall do all of the following:

- (a) Assess the mental health needs of multicultural populations in the state.
- (b) Recommend to the director of the department treatment methods and programs that are sensitive and relevant to the unique linguistic, cultural, and ethnic characteristics of multicultural populations.
- (c) Provide consultation, technical assistance, training programs, and reference materials to agencies and organizations serving multicultural populations.
- (d) Promote awareness of multicultural mental health concerns, and encourage, promote, and aid in the establishment of multicultural services.
- (e) Disseminate information on available multicultural services.
- (f) Provide adequate and effective opportunities for multicultural populations to express their views on departmental policy development and program implementation.
- (g) Request adequate funds for multicultural services from the director of the department.

**History:** Add. 1990, Act 124, Imd. Eff. June 26, 1990.



**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 2  
COUNTY COMMUNITY MENTAL HEALTH PROGRAMS

**330.1200 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to definitions.

**330.1200a "Charter county" defined.**

Sec. 200a. As used in this chapter, "charter county" means a home rule county created under Act No. 293 of the Public Acts of 1966, being sections 45.501 to 45.525 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1201 Rules.**

Sec. 201. The department shall promulgate rules which provide for the certification of children's diagnostic and treatment services. The rules shall require at least all of the following:

(a) Children's diagnostic and treatment services shall facilitate hospitalization, if hospitalization is necessary.

(b) Children's diagnostic and treatment services shall facilitate treatment.

(c) Children's diagnostic and treatment services shall be staffed by persons trained or experienced in providing mental health services to minors.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

**330.1202 Community mental health services programs; state support.**

Sec. 202. The state shall financially support, in accordance with chapter 3, community mental health services programs that have been established and that are administered pursuant to the provisions of this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1204 Community mental health services program as county community mental health agency, community mental health organization, or community mental health authority; official county agency; procedures and policies.**

Sec. 204. (1) A community mental health services program established under this chapter shall be a county community mental health agency, a community mental health organization, or a community mental health authority. A county community mental health agency is an official county agency. A community mental health organization or a community mental health authority is a public governmental entity separate from the county or counties that establish it.

(2) Procedures and policies for a community mental health organization or a community mental health authority shall be set by the board of the community mental health services program. Procedures and policies for a county community mental health agency shall be set by the board of commissioners or boards of commissioners as prescribed in this subsection. If a county community mental health services agency represents a single county, the county's board of commissioners shall determine the procedures and policies that shall be applicable to the agency. If a county community mental health services agency represents 2 or more counties, the boards of commissioners of the represented counties shall by agreement determine the procedures and policies that shall be applicable to the agency. In a charter county with an elected county executive, the county executive shall determine the procedures and policies that shall be applicable to the agency.

(3) The procedures and policies for multicounty community mental health services programs shall not take effect until at least 3 public hearings on the proposed procedures and policies have been held.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1204a Creation of community mental health organization by two or more counties; creation of community mental health organization by one or more counties and institution of higher education; compliance of county.**

Sec. 204a. (1) Two or more counties may organize and operate a community mental health services program by creating a community mental health organization under the urban cooperation act of 1967, 1967

(Ex Sess) PA 7, MCL 124.501 to 124.512.

(2) One or more counties and an institution of higher education in this state that has the authority to grant a baccalaureate degree, has a medical school, has its main facility in a city having a population of at least 100,000 but no more than 500,000, and is located in a county initiating the formation of a community mental health organization under this subsection may organize and operate a community mental health services program by creating a community mental health organization under the urban cooperation act of 1967, 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 7, MCL 124.501 to 124.512.

(3) Subsequent to the formation of a community mental health organization under subsection (2), a county that joins or merges with that community mental health organization shall comply with all of the following:

(a) The manner of employing, compensating, transferring, or discharging necessary personnel is subject to the provisions of the applicable civil service and merit systems and the following restrictions:

(i) An employee of a community mental health organization is a public employee.

(ii) A community mental health organization and its employees are subject to the provisions of 1947 PA 336, MCL 423.201 to 423.217.

(b) At the time a community mental health organization is expanded under this subsection, the employees of the former community mental health services program shall be transferred to the community mental health organization and appointed as employees who shall retain all the rights and benefits for 1 year. An employee of the community mental health organization shall not, by reason of the transfer, be placed in a worse position for a period of 1 year with respect to worker's compensation, pension, seniority, wages, sick leave, vacation, health and welfare insurance, or another benefit that the employee had as an employee of the former community mental health services program. A transferred employee's accrued benefits or credits shall not be diminished by reason of the transfer.

(c) If a former county community mental health services program was the designated employer or participated in the development of a collective bargaining agreement, the community mental health organization assumes and is bound by the existing collective bargaining agreement. The expansion of a community mental health organization does not adversely affect existing rights or obligations contained in the existing collective bargaining agreement. For the purposes of this subsection, "participation in the development of a collective bargaining agreement" means that a representative of the community mental health services program actively participated in bargaining sessions with the employer representative and union or was consulted during the bargaining process.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2000, Act 130, Imd. Eff. May 31, 2000.

### **330.1204b Regional entity.**

Sec. 204b. (1) A combination of community mental health organizations or authorities may establish a regional entity by adopting bylaws that satisfy the requirements of this section. A community mental health agency may combine with a community mental health organization or authority to establish a regional entity if the board of commissioners of the county or counties represented by the community mental health agency adopts bylaws that satisfy the requirements of this section. All of the following shall be stated in the bylaws establishing the regional entity:

(a) The purpose and power to be exercised by the regional entity to carry out the provisions of this act, including the manner by which the purpose shall be accomplished or the power shall be exercised.

(b) The manner in which a community mental health services program will participate in governing the regional entity, including, but not limited to, all of the following:

(i) Whether a community mental health services program that subsequently participates in the regional entity may participate in governing activities.

(ii) The circumstances under which a participating community mental health services program may withdraw from the regional entity and the notice required for that withdrawal.

(iii) The process for designating the regional entity's officers and the method of selecting the officers. This process shall include appointing a fiscal officer who shall receive, deposit, invest, and disburse the regional entity's funds in the manner authorized by the bylaws or the regional entity's governing body. A fiscal officer may hold another office or other employment with the regional entity or a participating community mental health services program.

(c) The manner in which the regional entity's assets and liabilities shall be allocated to each participating community mental health services program, including, at a minimum, all of the following:

(i) The manner for equitably providing for, obtaining, and allocating revenues derived from a federal or state grant or loan, a gift, bequest, grant, or loan from a private source, or an insurance payment or service fee.

(ii) The method or formula for equitably allocating and financing the regional entity's capital and operating costs, payments to reserve funds authorized by law, and payments of principal and interest on obligations.

- (iii) The method for allocating any of the regional entity's other assets.
- (iv) The manner in which, after the completion of its purpose as specified in the regional entity's bylaws, any surplus funds shall be returned to the participating community mental health services programs.
- (d) The manner in which a participating community mental health services program's special fund account created under section 226a shall be allocated.
- (e) A process providing for strict accountability of all funds and the manner in which reports, including an annual independent audit of all the regional entity's receipts and disbursements, shall be prepared and presented.
- (f) The manner in which the regional entity shall enter into contracts including a contract involving the acquisition, ownership, custody, operation, maintenance, lease, or sale of real or personal property and the disposition, division, or distribution of property acquired through the execution of the contract.
- (g) The manner for adjudicating a dispute or disagreement among participating community mental health services programs.
- (h) The effect of a participating community mental health service program's failure to pay its designated share of the regional entity's costs and expenses, and the rights of the other participating community mental health services programs as a result of that failure.
  - (i) The process and vote required to amend the bylaws.
  - (j) Any other necessary and proper matter agreed to by the participating community mental health services programs.
- (2) Except as otherwise stated in the bylaws, a regional entity has all of the following powers:
  - (a) The power, privilege, or authority that the participating community mental health services programs share in common and may exercise separately under this act, whether or not that power, privilege, or authority is specified in the bylaws establishing the regional entity.
  - (b) The power to contract with the state to serve as the medicaid specialty service prepaid health plan for the designated service areas of the participating community mental health services programs.
  - (c) The power to accept funds, grants, gifts, or services from the federal government or a federal agency, the state or a state department, agency, instrumentality, or political subdivision, or any other governmental unit whether or not that governmental unit participates in the regional entity, and from a private or civic source.
  - (d) The power to enter into a contract with a participating community mental health service program for any service to be performed for, by, or from the participating community mental health services program.
  - (e) The power to create a risk pool and take other action as necessary to reduce the risk that a participating community mental health services program otherwise bears individually.
- (3) A regional entity established under this section is a public governmental entity separate from the county, authority, or organization that establishes it.
- (4) All the privileges and immunity from liability and exemptions from laws, ordinances, and rules provided under section 205(3)(b) to county community mental health service programs and their board members, officers, and administrators, and county elected officials and employees of county government are retained by a regional entity created under this section and the regional entity's board members, officers, agents, and employees.
- (5) A regional entity shall provide an annual report of its activities to each participating community mental health services program.
- (6) The regional entity's bylaws shall be filed with the clerk of each county in which a participating community mental health services program is located and with the secretary of state, before the bylaws take effect.
- (7) If a regional entity assumes the duties of a participating community mental health services program or contracts with a private individual or entity to assume the duties of a participating community mental health services program, the regional entity shall comply with all of the following:
  - (a) The manner of employing, compensating, transferring, or discharging necessary personnel is subject to the provisions of the applicable civil service and merit systems and the following restrictions:
    - (i) An employee of a regional entity is a public employee.
    - (ii) A regional entity and its employees are subject to 1947 PA 336, MCL 423.201 to 423.217.
  - (b) At the time a regional entity is established under this section, the employees of the participating community mental health services program who are transferred to the regional entity and appointed as employees shall retain all the rights and benefits for 1 year. If at the time a regional entity is established under this section a participating community mental health services program ceases to operate, the employees of the participating community mental health services program shall be transferred to the regional entity and appointed as employees who shall retain all the rights and benefits for 1 year. An employee of the regional

entity shall not, by reason of the transfer, be placed in a worse position for a period of 1 year with respect to worker's compensation, pension, seniority, wages, sick leave, vacation, health and welfare insurance, or another benefit that the employee had as an employee of the participating community mental health services program. A transferred employee's accrued benefits or credits shall not be diminished by reason of the transfer.

(c) If a participating community mental health services program was the designated employer or participated in the development of a collective bargaining agreement, the regional entity assumes and is bound by the existing collective bargaining agreement. Establishing a regional entity does not adversely affect existing rights or obligations contained in the existing collective bargaining agreement. For the purposes of this subsection, "participation in the development of a collective bargaining agreement" means that a representative of the participating community mental health services program actively participated in bargaining sessions with the employer representative and union or was consulted during the bargaining process.

**History:** Add. 2002, Act 594, Imd. Eff. Oct. 17, 2002.

### **330.1205 Community mental health authority.**

Sec. 205. (1) A county community mental health agency or a community mental health organization that is certified by the department under section 232a may become a community mental health authority as provided in this section through an enabling resolution adopted by the board of commissioners of each creating county after at least 3 public hearings held in accordance with the open meetings act, 1976 PA 267, MCL 15.261 to 15.275. The resolution is considered adopted if it is approved by a majority of the commissioners elected and serving in each county creating the authority. The enabling resolution is not effective until it has been filed with the secretary of state and with the county clerk of each county creating the authority. If any provision of the enabling resolution conflicts with this act, this act supersedes the conflicting provision.

(2) All of the following shall be stated in the enabling resolution:

(a) The purpose and the power to be exercised by the community mental health authority shall be to comply with and carry out the provisions of this act.

(b) The duration of the existence of the community mental health authority and the method by which the community mental health authority may be dissolved or terminated by itself or by the county board or boards of commissioners. These provisions shall comply with section 220.

(c) The manner in which any net financial assets originally made available to the authority by the participating county or counties will be returned or distributed if the authority is dissolved or terminated. All other remaining assets, net of liabilities, shall be transferred to the community mental health services program or programs that replace the authority.

(d) The liability of the community mental health authority for costs associated with real or personal property purchased or leased by the county for use by the community mental health services program to the extent necessary to discharge the financial liability if desired by the county or counties.

(e) The manner of employing, compensating, transferring, or discharging necessary personnel subject to the provisions of applicable civil service and merit systems, and the following restrictions:

(i) Employees of a community mental health authority are public employees. A community mental health authority and its employees are subject to 1947 PA 336, MCL 423.201 to 423.217.

(ii) Upon the creation of a community mental health authority, the employees of the former community mental health services program shall be transferred to the new authority and appointed as employees subject to all rights and benefits for 1 year. Such employees of the new community mental health authority shall not be placed in a worse position by reason of the transfer for a period of 1 year with respect to workers' compensation, pension, seniority, wages, sick leave, vacation, health and welfare insurance, or any other benefit that the employee enjoyed as an employee of the former community mental health services program. Employees who are transferred shall not by reason of the transfer have their accrued pension benefits or credits diminished.

(iii) If the former county community mental health agency or community mental health organization was the designated employer or participated in the development of a collective bargaining agreement, the newly established community mental health authority shall assume and be bound by the existing collective bargaining agreement. The formation of a community mental health authority shall not adversely affect any existing rights and obligations contained in the existing collective bargaining agreement. For purposes of this provision, participation in the development of a collective bargaining agreement means that a representative of the community mental health agency or organization actively participated in bargaining sessions with the employer representative and union or was consulted with during the bargaining process.

(f) Any other matter consistent with this act that is necessary to assure operation of the community mental

health authority as agreed upon by the creating county or counties.

(3) If a county community mental health agency or a community mental health organization becomes a community mental health authority pursuant to this section, both of the following apply:

(a) All assets, debts, and obligations of the county community mental health agency or community mental health organization, including, but not limited to, equipment, furnishings, supplies, cash, and other personal property, shall be transferred to the community mental health authority.

(b) All the privileges and immunities from liability and exemptions from laws, ordinances, and rules that are applicable to county community mental health agencies or community mental health organizations and their board members, officers, and administrators, and county elected officials and employees of county government are retained by the authority and the board members, officers, agents, and employees of an authority created under this section.

(4) In addition to other powers of a community mental health services program as set forth in this act, a community mental health authority has all of the following powers, whether or not they are specified in the enabling resolution:

(a) To fix and collect charges, rates, rents, fees, or other charges and to collect interest.

(b) To make purchases and contracts.

(c) To transfer, divide, or distribute assets, liabilities, or contingent liabilities, unless the community mental health authority is a single-county community mental health services program and the county has notified the department of its intention to terminate participation in the community mental health services program. During the interim period between notification by a county under section 220 of its intent to terminate participation in a multi-county community mental health services program and the official termination of that participation, a community mental health authority's power under this subdivision is subject to any agreement between the community mental health authority and the county that is terminating participation, if that agreement is consistent with the enabling resolution that created the authority.

(d) To accept gifts, grants, or bequests and determine the manner in which those gifts, grants, or bequests may be used consistent with the donor's request.

(e) To acquire, own, operate, maintain, lease, or sell real or personal property. Before taking official action to sell residential property, however, the authority shall do all of the following:

(i) Implement a plan for alternative housing arrangements for recipients residing on the property.

(ii) Provide the recipients residing on the property or their legal guardians, if any, an opportunity to offer their comments and concerns regarding the sale and planned alternatives.

(iii) Respond to those comments and concerns in writing.

(f) To do the following in its own name:

(i) Enter into contracts and agreements.

(ii) Employ staff.

(iii) Acquire, construct, manage, maintain, or operate buildings or improvements.

(iv) Subject to subdivision (e), acquire, own, operate, maintain, lease, or dispose of real or personal property, unless the community mental health authority is a single-county mental health services program and the county has notified the department of its intention to terminate participation in the community mental health services program. During the interim period between notification by a county under section 220 of its intent to terminate participation in a multi-county community mental health services program and the official termination of that participation, a community mental health authority's power under this subdivision is subject to any agreement between the community mental health authority and the county that is terminating participation, if that agreement is consistent with the enabling resolution that created the authority.

(v) Incur debts, liabilities, or obligations that do not constitute the debts, liabilities, or obligations of the creating county or counties.

(vi) Commence litigation and defend itself in litigation.

(g) To invest funds in accordance with statutes regarding investments.

(h) To set up reserve accounts, utilizing state funds in the same proportion that state funds relate to all revenue sources, to cover vested employee benefits including, but not limited to, accrued vacation, health benefits, the employee payout portion of accrued sick leave, if any, and worker's compensation. In addition, an authority may set up reserve accounts for depreciation of capital assets and for expected future expenditures for an organizational retirement plan.

(i) To develop a charge schedule for services provided to the public and utilize the charge schedule for first and third-party payers. The charge schedule may include charges that are higher than costs for some service units by spreading nonrevenue service unit costs to revenue-producing service unit costs with total charges not exceeding total costs. All revenue over cost generated in this manner shall be utilized to provide services to priority populations.



(5) In addition to other duties and responsibilities of a community mental health services program as set forth in this act, a community mental health authority shall do all of the following:

(a) Provide to each county creating the authority and to the department a copy of an annual independent audit performed by a certified public accountant in accordance with governmental auditing standards issued by the comptroller of the United States.

(b) Be responsible for all executive administration, personnel administration, finance, accounting, and management information system functions. The authority may discharge this responsibility through direct staff or by contracting for services.

(6) A county that has created a community mental health authority is not liable for any intentional, negligent, or grossly negligent act or omission, for any financial affairs, or for any obligation of a community mental health authority, its board, employees, representatives, or agents. This subsection applies only to county government.

(7) A community mental health authority shall not levy any type of tax or, except as provided in subsection (13), issue any type of bond in its own name or financially obligate any unit of government other than itself.

(8) An employee of a community mental health authority is not a county employee. The community mental health authority is the employer with regard to all laws pertaining to employee and employer rights, benefits, and responsibilities.

(9) As a public governmental body, a community mental health authority is subject to the open meetings act, 1976 PA 267, MCL 15.261 to 15.275, and the freedom of information act, 1976 PA 442, MCL 15.231 to 15.246, except for those documents produced as a part of the peer review process required in section 143a and made confidential by section 748(9).

(10) A community mental health authority may borrow money to finance or refinance the purchase of real property or tangible personal property of the authority. These contractual obligations shall be secured by a mortgage on the real property or a security interest or other lien on the tangible personal property. These contractual obligations shall be for not longer than the useful life of the collateral and shall be authorized by resolution approved by a majority of the community mental health board. A mortgage given by a community mental health authority to finance the purchase of real property under this subsection is not subject to the revised municipal finance act, 2001 PA 34, MCL 141.2101 to 141.2821.

(11) A community mental health authority may enter into an installment purchase agreement for the purchase or refinancing of tangible personal property for public purposes. The installment purchase agreement for the purchase of tangible personal property shall not be for a longer term than the useful life of the tangible personal property. The installment purchase agreements described in this subsection are not subject to the provisions of the revised municipal finance act, 2001 PA 34, MCL 141.2101 to 141.2821. The total of all outstanding installment purchase agreements under this subsection shall not exceed 1% of the taxable value of all property located within the area served by that community mental health authority.

(12) If a community mental health authority has financed the purchase of property in a substantially similar manner to that as described in subsection (10) or (11), prior to the effective date of the amendatory act that added this subsection, that purchase is ratified as if it was made under subsection (10) or (11).

(13) A community mental health authority may borrow money and issue notes by resolution of a majority vote of its governing board, which notes shall not exceed 20% of the previous year's annual income and shall mature not more than 18 months from the date of their issuance. Notes shall be issued for the purpose of meeting the expenses of the community mental health authority, including the expenses of operation and maintenance of its facilities, and payments due to its contracted service providers. The resolution authorizing the issuance of the notes shall provide for the pledge of income and revenues of the community mental health authority for the payment of the notes, and may also provide for a special sinking fund into which there may be paid, as collected, a sufficient fund from the revenues of the community mental health authority to retire both the principal of and interest on the notes at or before maturity. The resolution may also authorize 1 or more officers or board members of the authority to provide for the mortgage, pledge, or grant of security interests or other liens in other assets of the community mental health authority as additional security for the payment of notes. Notes issued by a community mental health authority under this subsection are not subject to the revised municipal finance act, 2001 PA 34, MCL 141.2101 to 141.2821.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2000, Act 228, Imd. Eff. June 27, 2000;—Am. 2002, Act 343, Imd. Eff. May 23, 2002.

### **330.1206 Community mental health services program; purpose; services.**

Sec. 206. (1) The purpose of a community mental health services program shall be to provide a comprehensive array of mental health services appropriate to conditions of individuals who are located within its geographic service area, regardless of an individual's ability to pay. The array of mental health services

shall include, at a minimum, all of the following:

(a) Crisis stabilization and response including a 24-hour, 7-day per week, crisis emergency service that is prepared to respond to persons experiencing acute emotional, behavioral, or social dysfunctions, and the provision of inpatient or other protective environment for treatment.

(b) Identification, assessment, and diagnosis to determine the specific needs of the recipient and to develop an individual plan of services.

(c) Planning, linking, coordinating, follow-up, and monitoring to assist the recipient in gaining access to services.

(d) Specialized mental health recipient training, treatment, and support, including therapeutic clinical interactions, socialization and adaptive skill and coping skill training, health and rehabilitative services, and pre-vocational and vocational services.

(e) Recipient rights services.

(f) Mental health advocacy.

(g) Prevention activities that serve to inform and educate with the intent of reducing the risk of severe recipient dysfunction.

(h) Any other service approved by the department.

(2) Services shall promote the best interests of the individual and shall be designed to increase independence, improve quality of life, and support community integration and inclusion. Services for children and families shall promote the best interests of the individual receiving services and shall be designed to strengthen and preserve the family unit if appropriate. The community mental health services program shall deliver services in a manner that demonstrates they are based upon recipient choice and involvement, and shall include wraparound services when appropriate.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1207 Diversion from jail incarceration.**

Sec. 207. Each community mental health services program shall provide services designed to divert persons with serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or developmental disability from possible jail incarceration when appropriate. These services shall be consistent with policy established by the department.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1208 Individuals to which service directed; priorities; denial of service prohibited.**

Sec. 208. (1) Services provided by a community mental health services program shall be directed to individuals who have a serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or developmental disability.

(2) Services may be directed to individuals who have other mental disorders that meet criteria specified in the most recent diagnostic and statistical manual of mental health disorders published by the American psychiatric association and may also be directed to the prevention of mental disability and the promotion of mental health. Resources that have been specifically designated to community mental health services programs for services to individuals with dementia, alcoholism, or substance abuse or for the prevention of mental disability and the promotion of mental health shall be utilized for those specific purposes.

(3) Priority shall be given to the provision of services to individuals with the most severe forms of serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, and developmental disability. Priority shall also be given to the provision of services to individuals with a serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or developmental disability in urgent or emergency situations.

(4) An individual shall not be denied a service because an individual who is financially liable is unable to pay for the service.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 166, Imd. Eff. May 26, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1209 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to notifying county program of admittance of individual to state facility.

### **330.1209a Prerelease plan for community placement and aftercare services; development; contracting for services; advance notice of patient release; release plan; postrelease plan; disclosure of information.**

Sec. 209a. (1) The appropriate community mental health services program, with the assistance of the state facility or licensed hospital under contract with a community mental health services program, or the state facility shall develop an individualized prerelease plan for appropriate community placement and a prerelease

plan for aftercare services appropriate for each resident. If possible, the resident shall participate in the development of a prerelease plan. In developing a prerelease plan for a minor, the community mental health services program shall include all of the following in the planning process if possible:

- (a) The minor, if the minor is 14 years of age or older.
- (b) The parent or guardian of the minor.
- (c) Personnel from the school and other agencies.

(2) If the responsible community mental health services program cannot locate suitable aftercare service with a residential component or an alternative to hospitalization in its service area, but the service is available from another service provider, the responsible community mental health service program may contract for the provision of services. The service shall be located as close to the individual's place of residence as possible.

(3) If a recipient of inpatient services provided through a community mental health services program is to be released, the licensed hospital under contract with a community mental health services program or a state facility shall provide the responsible community mental health services program with advance notice of an individual's anticipated release from patient care. The community mental health services program shall offer prerelease planning services and develop a release plan in cooperation with the individual unless the individual refuses this service.

(4) If a recipient of inpatient services provided through a community mental health services program is released before a prerelease plan can be completed, the community mental health services program shall offer to assist the recipient in the development of a postrelease plan within 10 days after release.

(5) Unless covered by contractual agreement, disclosure of information about the individual by the state facility or licensed hospital shall be made to those individuals involved in the development of the prerelease or postrelease plan or current individual plan of services, but shall be limited to the following:

- (a) Home address, gender, date of discharge or planned date of discharge, any transfer, and medication record.
- (b) Other information necessary to determine financial and social service needs, program needs, residential needs, and medication needs.

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 409, Imd. Eff. Jan. 8, 1981;—Am. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1209b Placement of individual in supervised community living arrangement; prerelease and postrelease planning; plan for community placement and aftercare services; sending department aggregate data upon request; list of services not provided.**

Sec. 209b. (1) Before an individual is placed in a supervised community living arrangement, such as a foster home, group care home, nursing home, or other community-based setting, the prerelease or postrelease planning for the individual shall involve the individual, the individual's legal guardian if a guardian has been appointed; any family member, friend, advocate, and professional the recipient chooses; the parents of a minor individual; the state facility or licensed hospital; the residential care provider, if such a provider has been selected; and, with the consent of the individual, the appropriate local and intermediate school systems and the department of social services, if appropriate. In each case, the community mental health services program shall produce in writing a plan for community placement and aftercare services that is sufficient to meet the needs of the individual and shall document any lack of available community services necessary to implement the plan.

(2) Each community mental health services program, as requested, shall send to the department aggregate data, which includes a list of services that were indicated on prerelease or postrelease plans, but which could not be provided.

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 409, Imd. Eff. Jan. 8, 1981;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1209d Review of outcomes, programs, treatment, and community services rendered in community settings; standards.**

Sec. 209d. Each community mental health services program regularly shall review the outcomes for recipients as a result of programs, treatment, and community services rendered to individuals in community settings and shall ensure that services are provided consistently with the standards of the department.

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 409, Imd. Eff. Jan. 8, 1981;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1210 Community mental health services program; election to establish.**

Sec. 210. Any single county or any combination of adjoining counties may elect to establish a community mental health services program by a majority vote of each county board of commissioners.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1212 Board; establishment; appointment of members.**

Sec. 212. Upon electing to establish a community mental health services program, the county or combination of counties shall establish a 12-member community mental health services board, except as provided in section 214, 219, or 222(2) or (5). Each board of commissioners shall by a majority vote appoint the board members from its county. Recommended appointments to the board shall be made annually following the organizational meeting of the board of commissioners.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1986, Act 265, Imd. Eff. Dec. 9, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1214 Board; county representation.**

Sec. 214. When a single county establishes a board, all board members shall be representatives of that county. When a combination of counties establishes a board, unless otherwise agreed to by each of the participating counties, the board memberships shall be divided among the counties in proportion to each county's population, except that each county is entitled to at least 1 board membership.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 2000, Act 21, Imd. Eff. Mar. 13, 2000.

### **330.1216 Board; appointment of 6 members by city.**

Sec. 216. Notwithstanding the provisions of sections 212 and 214, when a single county establishes a community mental health services program and totally situated within that county is a city having a population of at least 500,000, 6 of the 12 board members shall be appointed to the board by the city's chief executive officer. In a charter county, the remaining 6 members shall be appointed to the board by the county's chief executive officer, with the advice and consent of the county board of commissioners. The 6 board members appointed by the city shall be residents of the city, and the 6 board members appointed by the county or by the county executive in a charter county shall be residents of the county but not of the city.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1218 Joining established services program.**

Sec. 218. Any county that adjoins a county having an established community mental health services program may elect, by a majority vote of its board of commissioners, to join that established community mental health services program. The joining must be approved by the board of commissioners of each county already participating in the established community mental health services program, and the joining shall become effective on January 1 following the date of final approval. Upon the joining, the board of the established community mental health services program shall be dissolved, and a new board shall be appointed in the manner provided in sections 212 and 214.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1219 Merger of services programs; appointment of members to new board; compliance with MCL 330.1212, 330.1214, and 330.1222.**

Sec. 219. (1) A county having an established community mental health services program may elect to merge with an established community mental health services program in an adjoining county. A merger shall be approved by a majority vote of the board of commissioners of each participating county, and becomes effective on the first day of January, April, July, or October immediately following the date of final approval. The merger and creation of a community mental health authority shall be in accordance with this section and section 205.

(2) The board of commissioners of each participating county may elect by a majority vote to appoint 1 or more of the community mental health services board members to the new board, even if that action would result in a size or composition of the board that is different than that provided for in sections 212, 214, and 222.

(3) If the board of commissioners of 1 or more participating counties does not agree to permit appointment of members to the new board in the manner provided in subsection (2), the new board shall be appointed in the manner provided in sections 212, 214, and 222.

(4) A new board that is different in size or composition than that provided for in section 212, 214, or 222 shall be brought into compliance with those sections not later than 3 years after the date of merger.

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 265, Imd. Eff. Dec. 9, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1220 Services program; termination of participation; notice.**

Sec. 220. Termination of a county's participation in a community mental health services program, whether that participation is singular or joint, may be accomplished by an official notification from the county's board

of commissioners to the department and the other concerned county boards of commissioners or, in a charter county, by an official notification from the county's board of commissioners upon a request from the county executive. The date of termination shall be 1 year following the receipt of notification by the department, unless the director of the department consents to an earlier termination. In the interim between notification and official termination, the county's participation in the community mental health services program shall be maintained in good faith.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1221 Repealed. 1990, Act 263, Eff. Jan. 1, 1993.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to powers and duties of governing board of county human services or human resources department and repeal of section.

### **330.1222 Board; composition; residence of members; exclusions; approval of contract; exception; size of board in excess of MCL 330.1212; compliance.**

Sec. 222. (1) The composition of a community mental health services board shall be representative of providers of mental health services, recipients or primary consumers of mental health services, agencies and occupations having a working involvement with mental health services, and the general public. At least 1/3 of the membership shall be primary consumers or family members, and of that 1/3 at least 1/2 of those members shall be primary consumers. All board members shall be 18 years of age or older.

(2) Not more than 4 members of a board may be county commissioners, except that if a board represents 5 or more counties, the number of county commissioners who may serve on the board may equal the number of counties represented on the board, and the total of 12 board memberships shall be increased by the number of county commissioners serving on the board that exceeds 4. In addition to an increase in board memberships related to the number of county commissioners serving on a board that represents 5 or more counties, board memberships may also be expanded to more than the total of 12 to ensure that each county is entitled to at least 2 board memberships, which may include county commissioners from that county who are members of the board if the board represents 5 or more counties. Not more than 1/2 of the total board members may be state, county, or local public officials. For purposes of this section, public officials are defined as individuals serving in an elected or appointed public office or employed more than 20 hours per week by an agency of federal, state, city, or local government.

(3) A board member shall have his or her primary place of residence in the county he or she represents.

(4) An individual shall not be appointed to and shall not serve on a board if he or she is 1 or more of the following:

(a) Employed by the department or the community mental health services program.

(b) A party to a contract with the community mental health services program or administering or benefiting financially from a contract with the community mental health services program, except for a party to a contract between a community mental health services program and a regional entity or a separate legal or an administrative entity created by 2 or more community mental health services programs under the urban cooperation act of 1967, 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 7, MCL 124.501 to 124.512, or under 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 8, MCL 124.531 to 124.536.

(c) Serving in a policy-making position with an agency under contract with the community mental health services program, except for an individual serving in a policy-making position with a joint board or commission established under 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 8, MCL 124.531 to 124.536, or a regional entity to provide community mental health services.

(5) If a board member is an employee or independent contractor in other than a policy-making position with an agency with which the board is considering entering into a contract, the contract shall not be approved unless all of the following requirements are met:

(a) The board member shall promptly disclose his or her interest in the contract to the board.

(b) The contract shall be approved by a vote of not less than 2/3 of the membership of the board in an open meeting without the vote of the board member in question.

(c) The official minutes of the meeting at which the contract is approved contains the details of the contract including, but not limited to, names of all parties and the terms of the contract and the nature of the board member's interest in the contract.

(6) Subsection (5) does not apply to a board member who is an employee or independent contractor in other than a policy-making position with a joint board or commission established under 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 8, MCL 124.531 to 124.536, a separate legal or administrative entity established under the urban cooperation act of 1967, 1967 (Ex Sess) PA 7, MCL 124.501 to 124.512, a combination of municipal corporations joined under 1951 PA 35, MCL 124.1 to 124.13, or a regional entity to provide community mental health services.



(7) In order to meet the requirement under subsection (1) related to the appointment of primary consumers and family members without terminating the appointment of a board member serving on March 28, 1996, the size of a board may exceed the size prescribed in section 212. A board that is different in size than that prescribed in section 212 shall be brought into compliance within 3 years after the appointment of the additional board members.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2002, Act 596, Imd. Eff. Dec. 3, 2002;—Am. 2003, Act 278, Imd. Eff. Jan. 8, 2004.

### **330.1224 Board; terms of members; vacancy; removal from office; compensation; expenses.**

Sec. 224. The term of office of a board member shall be 3 years from April 1 of the year of appointment, except that of the members first appointed, 4 shall be appointed for a term of 1 year, 4 for 2 years, and 4 for 3 years. A vacancy shall be filled for an unexpired term in the same manner as an original appointment. A board member may be removed from office by the appointing board of commissioners or, if the board member was appointed by the chief executive officer of a county or a city under section 216, by the chief executive officer who appointed the member for neglect of official duty or misconduct in office after being given a written statement of reasons and an opportunity to be heard on the removal. A board member shall be paid a per diem no larger than the highest per diem for members of other county advisory boards set by the county board of commissioners and be reimbursed for necessary travel expenses for each meeting attended. The mileage expense fixed by the county board of commissioners shall not exceed the mileage reimbursement as determined by the state officers compensation commission. A board member shall not receive more than 1 per diem payment per day regardless of the number of meetings scheduled by the board for that day.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1976, Act 348, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1976;—Am. 1977, Act 88, Imd. Eff. Aug. 2, 1977;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1226 Board; powers and duties; appointment of executive director; reimbursement to program providing assisted outpatient treatment services.**

Sec. 226. (1) The board of a community mental health services program shall do all of the following:

(a) Annually conduct a needs assessment to determine the mental health needs of the residents of the county or counties it represents and identify public and nonpublic services necessary to meet those needs. Information and data concerning the mental health needs of individuals with developmental disability, serious mental illness, and serious emotional disturbance shall be reported to the department in accordance with procedures and at a time established by the department, along with plans to meet identified needs. It is the responsibility of the community mental health services program to involve the public and private providers of mental health services located in the county or counties served by the community mental health program in this assessment and service identification process. The needs assessment shall include information gathered from all appropriate sources, including community mental health waiting list data and school districts providing special education services.

(b) Annually review and submit to the department a needs assessment report, annual plan, and request for new funds for the community mental health services program. The standard format and documentation of the needs assessment, annual plan, and request for new funds shall be specified by the department.

(c) In the case of a county community mental health agency, obtain approval of its needs assessment, annual plan and budget, and request for new funds from the board of commissioners of each participating county before submission of the plan to the department. In the case of a community mental health organization, provide a copy of its needs assessment, annual plan, request for new funds, and any other document specified in accordance with the terms and conditions of the organization's inter-local agreement to the board of commissioners of each county creating the organization. In the case of a community mental health authority, provide a copy of its needs assessment, annual plan, and request for new funds to the board of commissioners of each county creating the authority.

(d) Submit the needs assessment, annual plan, and request for new funds to the department by the date specified by the department. The submission constitutes the community mental health services program's official application for new state funds.

(e) Provide and advertise a public hearing on the needs assessment, annual plan, and request for new funds before providing them to the county board of commissioners.

(f) Submit to each board of commissioners for their approval an annual request for county funds to support the program. The request shall be in the form and at the time determined by the board or boards of commissioners.

(g) Annually approve the community mental health services program's operating budget for the year.

(h) Take those actions it considers necessary and appropriate to secure private, federal, and other public

funds to help support the community mental health services program.

(i) Approve and authorize all contracts for the provision of services.

(j) Review and evaluate the quality, effectiveness, and efficiency of services being provided by the community mental health services program. The board shall identify specific performance criteria and standards to be used in the review and evaluation. These shall be in writing and available for public inspection upon request.

(k) Subject to subsection (3), appoint an executive director of the community mental health services program who meets the standards of training and experience established by the department.

(l) Establish general policy guidelines within which the executive director shall execute the community mental health services program.

(m) Require the executive director to select a physician, a registered professional nurse with a specialty certification issued under section 17210 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.17210, or a licensed psychologist to advise the executive director on treatment issues.

(2) A community mental health services program may do all of the following:

(a) Establish demonstration projects allowing the executive director to do 1 or both of the following:

(i) Issue a voucher to a recipient in accordance with the recipient's plan of services developed by the community mental health services program.

(ii) Provide funding for the purpose of establishing revolving loans to assist recipients of public mental health services to acquire or maintain affordable housing. Funding under this subparagraph shall only be provided through an agreement with a nonprofit fiduciary.

(b) Carry forward any surplus of revenue over expenditures under a capitated managed care system. Capitated payments under a managed care system are not subject to cost settlement provisions of section 236.

(c) Carry forward the operating margin up to 5% of the community mental health services program's state share of the operating budget for the fiscal years ending September 30, 2005, 2006, 2007, and 2008. As used in this subdivision, "operating margin" means the excess of state revenue over state expenditures for a single fiscal year exclusive of capitated payments under a managed care system. In the case of a community mental health authority, this carryforward is in addition to the reserve accounts described in section 205(4)(h).

(d) Pursue, develop, and establish partnerships with private individuals or organizations to provide mental health services.

(e) Share the costs or risks, or both, of managing and providing publicly funded mental health services with other community mental health services programs through participation in risk pooling arrangements, reinsurance agreements, and other joint or cooperative arrangements as permitted by law.

(3) In the case of a county community mental health agency, the initial appointment by the board of an individual as executive director is effective unless rejected by a 2/3 vote of the county board of commissioners within 15 calendar days.

(4) A community mental health services program that has provided assisted outpatient treatment services during a fiscal year may be eligible for reimbursement if an appropriation is made for assisted outpatient treatment services for that fiscal year. The reimbursement described in this subsection is in addition to any funds that the community mental health services program is otherwise eligible to receive for providing assisted outpatient treatment services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1986, Act 149, Imd. Eff. July 2, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 1998, Act 417, Imd. Eff. Dec. 22, 1998;—Am. 2000, Act 273, Imd. Eff. July 7, 2000;—Am. 2002, Act 595, Imd. Eff. Oct. 17, 2002;—Am. 2004, Act 497, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1226a Board; special fund account.**

Sec. 226a. A community mental health services program board may create a special fund account to receive recipient fees and third-party reimbursements for services rendered. In the case of a county community mental health agency, approval of the board of commissioners of each participating county is necessary before creation of the special fund account. Receipts into the fund shall be recorded by source of payment and by type of service rendered, and a report regarding this information shall be submitted on a quarterly basis to the department. Money in the special fund account shall be used only for matching state funds or for the provision of community mental health services.

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 423, Eff. Mar. 31, 1981;—Am. 1984, Act 107, Imd. Eff. May 24, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1227 School-to-community transition services.**

Sec. 227. Each community mental health services program shall participate in the development of school-to-community transition services for individuals with serious mental illness, serious emotional

disturbance, or developmental disability. This planning and development shall be done in conjunction with the individual's local school district or intermediate school district as appropriate and shall begin not later than the school year in which the individual student reaches 16 years of age. These services shall be individualized. This section is not intended to increase or decrease the fiscal responsibility of school districts, community mental health services programs, or any other agency or organization with respect to individuals described in this section.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1228 Board; contracts.**

Sec. 228. Subject to the provisions of this chapter, a board is authorized to enter into contracts for the purchase of mental health services and property lease arrangements with private or public agencies or individuals. A board may enter into a contract with any facility or entity of the department with the approval of the director of the department.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1230 Services program; executive director as chief executive and administrative officer; terms and conditions of employment.**

Sec. 230. The executive director of a community mental health services program shall function as the chief executive and administrative officer of the program and shall execute and administer the program in accordance with the approved annual plan and operating budget, the general policy guidelines established by the board, the applicable governmental procedures and policies, and the provisions of this act. The executive director has the authority and responsibility for supervising all employees. The terms and conditions of an executive director's employment, including tenure of service, shall be as mutually agreed to by the board and the executive director and shall be specified in a written contract.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1231 Medical director; appointment; duties.**

Sec. 231. The executive director shall appoint a medical director who is a psychiatrist. The medical director shall advise the executive director on medical policy and treatment issues.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1232 Services program; review of annual plan, needs assessment, request for funds, annual contract, and budget; eligibility for state support; allocation of funds.**

Sec. 232. The department shall review each community mental health services program's annual plan, needs assessment, request for funds, annual contract, and operating budget and approve or disapprove state funding in whole or in part. Eligibility for state financial support shall be contingent upon an approved contract and operating budget and certification in accordance with section 232a. Prior to the beginning of each state fiscal year, the department shall allocate state appropriated funds to the community mental health service programs in accordance with the approved contracts and budgets.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1232a Rules; certification and review process standards; compliance.**

Sec. 232a. (1) Subject to section 114a, the department shall promulgate rules to establish standards for certification and the certification review process for community mental health services programs. The standards shall include but not be limited to all of the following:

(a) Matters of governance, resource management, quality improvement, service delivery, and safety management.

(b) Promotion and protection of recipient rights.

(2) After reviewing a community mental health services program, the department shall notify a program that substantially complies with the standards established under this section that it is certified by the department.

(3) The department may waive the certification review process in whole or in part and consider the community mental health services program to be in substantial compliance with the standards established under this section if the program has received accreditation from a national accrediting organization recognized by the department that includes review of matters described in subsection (1)(a).

(4) If the department certifies a community mental health services program despite some items of noncompliance with the standards established under this section, the notice of certification shall identify the items of noncompliance and the program shall correct the items of noncompliance. The department shall

require the community mental health board to submit a plan to correct items of noncompliance before recertification or sooner at the discretion of the department.

(5) Certification is effective for 3 years and is not transferable. Requests for recertification shall be submitted to the department at least 6 months before the expiration of certification. Certification remains in effect after the submission of a renewal request until the department conducts a review and makes a redetermination.

(6) The department shall conduct an annual review of each community mental health services program's recipient rights system to ensure compliance with standards established under subsection (1)(b). An on-site review shall be conducted once every 3 years.

(7) The community mental health services program shall promptly notify the department of any changes that may affect continued certification.

(8) The department may deny certification if the community mental health services program cannot demonstrate substantial compliance with the standards established under this section.

(9) In lieu of denying certification, the department may issue a provisional certification for a period of up to 6 months upon receiving a plan of correction submitted by the community mental health services board. The department shall provide a copy of the review and the approved plan of correction to the board of commissioners of each county that established the county community mental health agency or created the community mental health organization or community mental health authority. A provisional certification may be extended, but the entire provisional period shall not exceed 1 year. The department shall conduct an on-site review to determine the community mental health services program's compliance with the plan of correction at least 30 days before the expiration of the provisional certification. A provisional certification automatically expires either on its original expiration date or the expiration date of the extension granted.

(10) If a community mental health services program is denied certification, fails to comply with an approved plan of correction before the expiration of a provisional certification, or fails to comply substantially with the standards established under this section, the department shall notify the community mental health services board and the board of commissioners of each county that established the agency or created the organization or authority of the department's intention to suspend, deny, or revoke certification. The notice shall be sent by certified mail and shall set forth the particular reasons for the proposed action and offer an opportunity for a hearing with the director of the department's division that manages contracts with community mental health services programs. If it desires a hearing, the community mental health services board shall request it in writing within 60 days after receipt of the notice. The department shall hold the hearing not less than 30 days or more than 60 days from the date it receives the request for a hearing.

(11) The director of the department's division that manages contracts with community mental health services programs shall make a decision regarding suspension, denial, or revocation of certification based on evidence presented at the hearing or on the default of the community mental health services board. A copy of the decision shall be sent by certified mail within 45 days after the close of the hearing to the community mental health services board and to the board of commissioners of each county that established the agency or created the organization or authority.

(12) A community mental health services board may appeal a decision made under subsection (11) as provided in chapter 4 of the administrative procedures act of 1969, Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, being sections 24.271 to 24.287 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(13) During the period of certification, the department may conduct an unannounced review of a certified community mental health services program. The department shall conduct an unannounced review of a certified community mental health services program in response to information that raises questions regarding recipient health or safety. If the department finds based on its review that the community mental health services program does not substantially comply with the standards established under this section, the department shall provide notice and a hearing under subsections (10) and (11).

(14) If a community mental health services program fails to obtain or retain certification as a result of the department's review, has exhausted the time period for provisional certification, is not engaged in the process of appeal or appeal has been unsuccessful, and if no agreement has been reached by the department with the community mental health services program to assure certification compliance within a specified time period, the department shall within 90 days do both of the following:

(a) Cancel the state funding commitment to the community mental health services board.

(b) Utilize the funds previously provided to the community mental health services board to do 1 or more of the following:

(i) Secure services from other providers of mental health services that the department has determined can operate in substantial compliance with the standards established under this section and continue the delivery of services within the county or counties.

(ii) Provide the service.

(15) If state funding is canceled under subsection (14) and the community mental health services program is an authority created under section 205, the county or counties that created the authority are financially liable only for the local match formula established for the authority under chapter 3. If state funding is canceled under subsection (14) and the community mental health services program is a county community mental health agency or a community mental health organization, the county or counties that established the agency are financially liable for local match for all services contractually or directly provided by the department to residents of the county or counties in accordance with chapter 3.

(16) The department shall not utilize the certification process under this section to require a community mental health services program to become a community mental health authority. Community mental health authority status is voluntary as provided in section 205.

(17) Subject to section 114a, the department shall submit proposed rules for certification to public hearing within 6 months after the effective date of the amendatory act that added this section.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1232b Specialty prepaid health plans.**

Sec. 232b. (1) The department shall establish standards for community mental health services programs designated as specialty prepaid health plans under the medicaid managed care program described in section 109f of the social welfare act, 1939 PA 280, MCL 400.109f. The standards established under this section shall reference applicable federal regulations related to medicaid managed care programs and specify additional state requirements for specialty prepaid health plans. The standards established under this section shall be published in a departmental bulletin or by an updating insert to a departmental manual.

(2) As a condition for contracting and for receiving payment under the medicaid managed care program, a community mental health services program designated as a specialty prepaid health plan shall certify both of the following:

(a) That the program is in substantial compliance with the standards promulgated by the department and with applicable federal regulations.

(b) That the program has established policies and procedures to monitor compliance with the standards promulgated by the department and with applicable federal regulations and to ensure program integrity.

(3) The department shall conduct an annual review of all community mental health services programs designated as specialty prepaid health plans to verify the declarations made by the community mental health services program and to monitor compliance with the standards promulgated for specialty prepaid health plans and with applicable federal regulations. The annual review process established under this section shall be published in a departmental bulletin or by an updating insert to a departmental manual.

(4) The department may conduct separate reviews of a specialty prepaid health plan in response to beneficiary complaints, financial status considerations, or health and safety concerns.

(5) Contracts with specialty prepaid health plans shall indicate the sanctions that the department may invoke if it makes a determination that a specialty prepaid health plan is not in substantial compliance with promulgated standards and with established federal regulations, that the specialty prepaid health plan has misrepresented or falsified information reported to the state or to the federal government, or that the specialty prepaid health plan has failed substantially to provide necessary covered services to recipients under the terms of the contract. Sanctions may include intermediate actions including, but not limited to, a monetary penalty imposed on the administrative and management operation of the specialty prepaid health plan, imposition of temporary state management of a community mental health services program operating as a specialty prepaid health plan, or termination of the department's medicaid managed care contract with the community mental health services program.

(6) Before imposing a sanction on a community mental health services program that is operating as a specialty prepaid health plan, the department shall provide that specialty prepaid health plan with timely written notice that explains both of the following:

(a) The basis and nature of the sanction.

(b) The opportunity for a hearing to contest or dispute the department's findings and intended sanction, prior to the imposition of the sanction. A hearing under this section is subject to the provisions governing a contested case under the administrative procedures act of 1969, 1969 PA 306, MCL 24.201 to 24.328, unless otherwise agreed to in the specialty prepaid health plan contract.

**History:** Add. 2002, Act 597, Imd. Eff. Dec. 3, 2002.

### **330.1234 Services program; review of proposed contract and operating budget; criteria.**



Sec. 234. In reviewing a community mental health services program's proposed contract and operating budget for the purpose of approval or disapproval, in whole or in part, or in making an allocation of state appropriated funds to a community mental health services program, the department shall consider:

- (a) The state's mental health needs.
- (b) The annual plan and needs assessment of the community mental health services program.
- (c) The state's need for a reasonable degree of statewide standardization and control of services.
- (d) The community mental health services program's need for a reasonable degree of flexibility and freedom to design, staff, and administer services in a manner that the program considers appropriate to its situation.
- (e) The community mental health services program's need for a reasonable expectation that services meeting an essential mental health need and that are appropriately designed and executed will receive continuing state financial support within the constraint of state funds actually appropriated by the legislature.
- (f) The demonstrated relevancy, quality, effectiveness, and efficiency of the community mental health services program's services.
- (g) The adequacy of the community mental health services program's accounting for the expenditure of state funds.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1236 Services program; review of expenditures; withdrawal of funds.**

Sec. 236. At intervals during the year, the department shall review the expenditures of each community mental health services program, and if the department determines that funds that have been allocated to a program are not needed by that program, the department may, with the concurrence of the board, withdraw the funds. Funds so withdrawn may be reallocated by the department to other community mental health services programs. The department may withdraw funds that have been allocated to a community mental health services program when the funds are being expended in a manner not provided for in the approved contract and operating budget. The department shall establish standards related to the frequency and timing of expenditure reviews described in this section.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1238 Review of actions involving disapproval of proposed contract and operating budget, allocation of funds, or withdrawal of funds; consultation.**

Sec. 238. If an executive director or a board specifically so requests, any action by the department involving a disapproval of a community mental health services program's proposed contract and operating budget, in whole or in part, or involving an allocation of funds to a community mental health services program or a withdrawal of funds from a community mental health services program, shall be reviewed in consultation with the affected executive director or board before the action is considered a final action. In any consultation, the representative of the community mental health services program shall be afforded a full opportunity to present his or her position.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1240 Expenditures eligible for state financial support.**

Sec. 240. All expenditures by a community mental health services program necessary to execute the program shall be eligible for state financial support, except those excluded under section 242. Expenditures necessary to carry out the responsibilities and duties of a community mental health services program include expenditures for staff training and staff education and for mental health research when those expenditures are necessary or appropriate to the execution of the program.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1241 Adult foster care facilities; expenses eligible for state financial support.**

Sec. 241. Expenditures for the maintenance and repair of adult foster care facilities owned or leased by a community mental health services program are eligible for state financial support. Expenses incurred in renovating an adult foster care facility that is leased or owned by a community mental health services program are also eligible for state financial support if the expenses are incurred for 1 or more of the following purposes:

- (a) To correct physical plant deficiencies cited by the department of social services under state licensing rules.
- (b) To purchase and install fire safety equipment or make physical plant changes that measurably assure a reasonable level of fire protection for all of the residents who live in the facility.

(c) To correct physical plant deficiencies in accordance with state and federal certification standards.

(d) To restore the facility to its prelease condition, if the facility's lease contains a clause stipulating that renovation is the lessee's responsibility at the time the lease expires or is terminated.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1242 Expenditures ineligible for state financial support.**

Sec. 242. The following expenditures by a community mental health services program are not eligible for state financial support except as permitted under section 241 or by the department:

(a) The construction, purchase, remodeling, or any similar capital cost of a building or facility, except that such cost is eligible for state financial support on an annual expense basis in an amount equal to a fair rental value of the space or building being utilized.

(b) The capital cost of equipment or similar items in an amount greater than that established by the department.

(c) Any cost item that does not represent or constitute a real or actual expenditure by the community mental health services program except to expend from a reserve account established by the board, as provided in section 205.

(d) That part of any expenditure that is obviously and manifestly extravagant in relation to its specific objective and context.

(e) Any category of expenditure or any portion of any category of expenditure, the ineligibility of which the department determines is necessary and appropriate to assure the reasonable use of state funds or to assure a legitimate interest of the state, and which determination is in accord with the intent and provisions of this chapter. Subject to section 114a, this subdivision shall be effectuated by rules promulgated by the department.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1244 Additional powers and duties of department.**

Sec. 244. In addition to the duties and powers elsewhere provided in this chapter, the department shall do all of the following:

(a) Seek to develop and establish arrangements and procedures for the effective coordination and integration of state services and community mental health services programs.

(b) Review and evaluate, at times and in a manner the department considers appropriate, the relevancy, quality, effectiveness, and efficiency of community mental health services programs. In developing or operating its community mental health services program information system, the department shall not collect any information that would make it possible to identify by name any individual who receives a service from a community mental health services program. Any such information in the possession of the department before August 6, 1974 shall not be disclosed by the department.

(c) Provide technical consultative services to counties seeking to establish or improve a community mental health services program, and provide other technical consultative services to community mental health services programs as the department considers feasible and appropriate.

(d) Audit, or cause to be audited, the expenditure of state funds by community mental health services programs. Copies of audit reports shall be forwarded to the auditor general.

(e) Subject to section 114a, promulgate rules it considers necessary or appropriate to implement the objectives and provisions of this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1980, Act 423, Eff. Mar. 31, 1981;—Am. 1986, Act 289, Imd. Eff. Dec. 22, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1245 Granting staff privileges to psychiatrists.**

Sec. 245. The directors of psychiatric hospitals operated by the department may grant staff privileges to psychiatrists employed by or under contract with a community mental health services program under guidelines established by the hospital's governing body if requested by the executive director of the program. Staff privileges authorized under this section include the admission, treatment, and discharge of patients admitted from that program's service area. The credentials committee of the medical staff of the hospital shall review the credentials of all applicants for staff privileges and recommend to the hospital director the approval or disapproval of the granting of staff privileges to the applicant. Denial of a request for staff privileges may be appealed by the executive director to the hospital's governing board.

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 289, Imd. Eff. Dec. 22, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1246 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to Michigan conference of county community mental health programs.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 3  
STATE AND COUNTY FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY

**330.1300 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to definitions.

**330.1302 Financial liability of county.**

Sec. 302. (1) Except as otherwise provided in this chapter and in subsection (2), a county is financially liable for 10% of the net cost of any service that is provided by the department, directly or by contract, to a resident of that county.

(2) This section does not apply to the following:

(a) Family support subsidies established under section 156.

(b) A service provided to any of the following:

(i) An individual under a criminal sentence to a state prison.

(ii) A criminal defendant determined incompetent to stand trial under section 1032.

(iii) An individual acquitted of a criminal charge by reason of insanity, during the initial 60-day period of evaluation provided for in section 1050.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983;—Am. 1985, Act 77, Imd. Eff. July 5, 1985;—Am. 1986, Act 265, Imd. Eff. Dec. 9, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: "This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application."

**330.1304 Meaning of "net cost" in MCL 330.1302.**

Sec. 304. For the purpose of section 302, net cost means: the operating cost of providing the service to the individual minus that part of operating cost paid for by federal and private funds and minus that amount received by the state as reimbursement from those persons and insurers who are financially liable for the cost of such service.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**330.1306 Determining individual's county of residence; denial or delay of services prohibited.**

Sec. 306. (1) For the purpose of section 302, an individual's county of residence is the county in which the individual maintained his or her primary place of residence at the time he or she entered 1 of the following:

(a) A dependent living setting.

(b) A boarding school.

(c) A facility.

(2) A community mental health services program shall not deny or delay requested services to an individual for the reason that the individual's county of residence, as determined by this section, is in the service area of another community mental health services program.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1307 Financial responsibility for services to individual; transfer from one county to another.**

Sec. 307. Financial responsibility for services to an individual whose county of residence has been determined under section 306 may be transferred from 1 county to another if both community mental health services programs, the individual or his or her plenary guardian, if applicable, and the department agree to the transfer. If a transfer is made pursuant to this section, the department shall transfer from the original county of residence to the new county of residence 100% of the cost of the services agreed upon by both community mental health services programs. County matching funds are not required for services to an individual whose county of residence has been transferred under this section.

**History:** Add. 1993, Act 253, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1308 Financial liability of state.**

Sec. 308. (1) Except as otherwise provided in this chapter and subsections (2) and (3), and subject to the constraint of funds actually appropriated by the legislature for such purpose, the state shall pay 90% of the annual net cost of a community mental health services program that is established and administered in

accordance with chapter 2.

(2) Beginning in the fiscal year after a community mental health services program becomes a community mental health authority under section 205, if the department increases the amount of state funds provided to community mental health services programs for the fiscal year, all of the following apply:

(a) The amount of local match required of a community mental health authority for that fiscal year shall not exceed the amount of funds provided by the community mental health services program as local match in the year in which the program became a community mental health authority.

(b) Subject to the constraint of funds actually appropriated by the county or county board of commissioners, the amount of county match required of a county or counties that have created a community mental health authority shall not exceed the amount of funds provided by the county or counties as county match in fiscal year 1994-1995 or the year the authority is created, whichever is greater.

(c) If the local match provided by the community mental health services program is less than the level of local match provided in the year in which the community mental health services program became a community mental health authority, subdivision (a) does not apply.

(d) The state is not obligated to provide additional state funds because of the limitation on local funding levels provided for in subdivisions (a) and (b).

(3) The state shall pay the family support subsidies established under section 156.

(4) If 2 or more existing community mental health services programs merge pursuant to section 219, the state shall pay 100% of administrative costs approved by the department for the newly created community mental health services program for 3 years after the date of merger.

(5) If a county demonstrates an inability to meet its local match obligation due to financial hardship, the department may do either of the following:

(a) Accept a joint plan of correction from the county and its community mental health services program that ensures full payment over an extended period of time.

(b) Waive a portion of the county's obligation based on hardship criteria established by the department.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1983, Act 249, Imd. Eff. Dec. 15, 1983;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Section 2 of Act 249 of 1983 provides: "This amendatory act shall take effect January 1, 1984, for the purpose of promulgating rules pursuant to section 157, and July 1, 1984, for the purpose of accepting written application."

### **330.1309 Specialized residential service; payment of costs by state; conditions.**

Sec. 309. Except as otherwise provided in this chapter, and subject to the constraint of funds actually appropriated by the legislature, the state shall pay all of the costs of a specialized residential service that are eligible for state financial support and approved by the department and that are not otherwise paid for by federal funds, state funds, or reimbursements from persons and insurers who are financially liable for the cost of services, and that meet all of the following conditions:

(a) The service is established and administered under the authority of the board of the community mental health services program and in accordance with chapter 2.

(b) The service did not exist as part of the community mental health services program before March 31, 1981.

(c) The service is approved by the department and operated in conformance with departmental policies and guidelines governing specialized residential programs.

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 423, Eff. Mar. 31, 1981;—Am. 1984, Act 107, Imd. Eff. May 24, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1310 "Net cost" defined for purpose of MCL 330.1308.**

Sec. 310. For the purpose of section 308, "net cost" means:

(a) For a community mental health services program expenditures eligible for state financial support and approved by the department that are not otherwise paid for by federal funds, state funds, or reimbursements from persons and insurers who are financially liable for the cost of services.

(b) Except as provided in subdivision (a), the total of all community mental health services program expenditures eligible for state financial support and approved by the department that are not otherwise paid for by federal funds or state funds.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1980, Act 423, Eff. Mar. 31, 1981;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1311 Approval of budget for boards creating special fund account; county funding.**

Sec. 311. For those county community mental health boards that choose to create a special fund account pursuant to section 226a, the department shall not approve a budget under section 232 unless county funding for community mental health programs is provided at a dollar level at least equal to that made available to the



county community mental health board by the county board of commissioners in the fiscal year ending September 30, 1980.

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 423, Eff. Mar. 31, 1981.

### **330.1312 Method of county cost sharing.**

Sec. 312. If a community mental health services program represents 2 or more counties, the amount of county funds necessary to support the program shall be paid by each county in proportion to its population, except that, with the consent of each county's board of commissioners, a different method of county cost sharing may be utilized.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1313 Rental payments for property to be used as residential setting for specialized community residential care.**

Sec. 313. The department shall establish a procedure to assure that rental payments for all property which is to be used as a residential setting for specialized community residential care, be based upon an independent appraisal of fair market rental value. In cases where the department or a community mental health board desires to enter into a lease or rental arrangement for a community residential facility at a rate above the independently appraised fair market rental value, an approval process involving the department of management and budget shall determine the contracted rental payment amount.

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 423, Eff. Mar. 31, 1981.

### **330.1314 County's annual appropriation; method of making.**

Sec. 314. In each county having a community mental health services program, the county's annual appropriation for the cost of services provided by the state and for the county's cost of supporting the community mental health services program shall be made as a single appropriation to the board of the community mental health services program. The county's annual single appropriation may be made by line item.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1316 Expenditure of county's tax funds.**

Sec. 316. The expenditure of a county's tax funds to pay for services provided by the state or to pay the county's cost of supporting a community mental health services program may be made from the county's general tax fund or from the proceeds of a special tax established for such purpose.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1318 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to transition of financial responsibility.

### **330.1320 Allocation of available local funds.**

Sec. 320. Nothing in this chapter prevents a community mental health services program from allocating available local funds in excess of the required local match.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 4  
CIVIL ADMISSION AND DISCHARGE PROCEDURES: MENTAL ILLNESS  
GENERAL PROVISIONS

**330.1400 Definitions.**

Sec. 400. As used in this chapter, unless the context requires otherwise:

(a) "Clinical certificate" means the written conclusion and statements of a physician or a licensed psychologist that an individual is a person requiring treatment, together with the information and opinions, in reasonable detail, that underlie the conclusion, on the form prescribed by the department or on a substantially similar form.

(b) "Competent clinical opinion" means the clinical judgment of a physician, psychiatrist, or licensed psychologist.

(c) "Court" means the probate court or the court with responsibility with regard to mental health services for the county of residence of the subject of a petition, or for the county in which the subject of a petition was found.

(d) "Formal voluntary hospitalization" means hospitalization of an individual based on both of the following:

(i) The execution of an application for voluntary hospitalization by the individual or by a patient advocate designated under the estates and protected individuals code, 1998 PA 386, MCL 700.1101 to 700.8102, to make mental health treatment decisions for the individual.

(ii) The hospital director's determination that the individual is clinically suitable for voluntary hospitalization.

(e) "Informal voluntary hospitalization" means hospitalization of an individual based on all of the following:

(i) The individual's request for hospitalization.

(ii) The hospital director's determination that the individual is clinically suitable for voluntary hospitalization.

(iii) The individual's agreement to accept treatment.

(f) "Involuntary mental health treatment" means court-ordered hospitalization, alternative treatment, or combined hospitalization and alternative treatment as described in section 468.

(g) "Mental illness" means a substantial disorder of thought or mood that significantly impairs judgment, behavior, capacity to recognize reality, or ability to cope with the ordinary demands of life.

(h) "Preadmission screening unit" means a service component of a community mental health services program established under section 409.

(i) "Private-pay patient" means a patient whose services and care are paid for from funding sources other than the community mental health services program, the department, or other state or county funding.

(j) "Release" means the transfer of an individual who is subject to an order of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment from 1 treatment program to another in accordance with his or her individual plan of services.

(k) "Subject of a petition" means an individual regarding whom a petition has been filed with the court asserting that the individual is or is not a person requiring treatment or for whom an objection to involuntary mental health treatment has been made under section 484.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1978, Act 598, Imd. Eff. Jan. 4, 1979;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1986, Act 45, Imd. Eff. Mar. 17, 1986;—Am. 1986, Act 117, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1986, Act 297, Imd. Eff. Dec. 22, 1986;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 553, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2005.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

**330.1400a Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to "mental illness" defined.

**330.1401 "Person requiring treatment" defined; exception.**

Sec. 401. (1) As used in this chapter, "person requiring treatment" means (a), (b), (c), or (d):

(a) An individual who has mental illness, and who as a result of that mental illness can reasonably be expected within the near future to intentionally or unintentionally seriously physically injure himself, herself, or another individual, and who has engaged in an act or acts or made significant threats that are substantially

supportive of the expectation.

(b) An individual who has mental illness, and who as a result of that mental illness is unable to attend to those of his or her basic physical needs such as food, clothing, or shelter that must be attended to in order for the individual to avoid serious harm in the near future, and who has demonstrated that inability by failing to attend to those basic physical needs.

(c) An individual who has mental illness, whose judgment is so impaired that he or she is unable to understand his or her need for treatment and whose continued behavior as the result of this mental illness can reasonably be expected, on the basis of competent clinical opinion, to result in significant physical harm to himself, herself, or others. This individual shall receive involuntary mental health treatment initially only under the provisions of sections 434 through 438.

(d) An individual who has mental illness, whose understanding of the need for treatment is impaired to the point that he or she is unlikely to participate in treatment voluntarily, who is currently noncompliant with treatment that has been recommended by a mental health professional and that has been determined to be necessary to prevent a relapse or harmful deterioration of his or her condition and whose noncompliance with treatment has been a factor in the individual's placement in a psychiatric hospital, prison, or jail at least 2 times within the last 48 months or whose noncompliance with treatment has been a factor in the individual's committing 1 or more acts, attempts, or threats of serious violent behavior within the last 48 months. An individual under this subdivision is only eligible to receive assisted outpatient treatment under section 433 or 469a.

(2) An individual whose mental processes have been weakened or impaired by a dementia, an individual with a primary diagnosis of epilepsy, or an individual with alcoholism or other drug dependence is not a person requiring treatment under this chapter unless the individual also meets the criteria specified in subsection (1). An individual described in this subsection may be hospitalized under the informal or formal voluntary hospitalization provisions of this chapter if he or she is considered clinically suitable for hospitalization by the hospital director.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1975, Act 179, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 496, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1402 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to "person requiring treatment" defined.

### **330.1402a Treatment of private-pay patients by licensed hospital.**

Sec. 402a. A licensed hospital may admit and treat voluntary or involuntary private-pay patients without complying with the preadmission screening requirements of section 410 or consulting with the community mental health services program before release or discharge of the patient, if no state, county, or community mental health services program funds are obligated for the services provided by the licensed hospital, including aftercare services. All other provisions of this code regarding involuntary admission and recipient rights apply to the provision of services by licensed hospitals.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1403 Involuntary mental health treatment; applicable provisions of law.**

Sec. 403. Individuals shall receive involuntary mental health treatment only pursuant to the provisions of this act.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1404 Forms.**

Sec. 404. The department shall prescribe the forms to be used under this chapter, and all hospitals shall use department forms. Forms that may be used in court proceedings under this chapter shall be subject to the approval of the supreme court.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1405 Veterans administration facilities; agreement to accept patient; rights of patient.**

Sec. 405. (1) Any medical or psychiatric facility operated by the United States veterans administration may if it agrees accept patients under any applicable provision of this chapter and may at its discretion avail itself of any other provision of this chapter.

(2) Any patient hospitalized pursuant to subsection (1) shall be entitled to invoke the provisions of this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1406 Voluntary hospitalization; notice to court; dismissal.**

Sec. 406. If an individual asserted to be a person requiring treatment is considered by a hospital to be suitable for informal or formal voluntary hospitalization, the hospital shall offer the individual the opportunity to request or make application for hospitalization as an informal or formal voluntary patient. If the individual is voluntarily hospitalized, the hospital director shall inform the court, and the court shall dismiss any pending proceeding for admission unless it finds that dismissal would not be in the best interest of the individual or the public.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1407 Transfer of patient; notice; appeal.**

Sec. 407. A patient in a department hospital may be transferred to any other hospital, or to any facility of the department that is not a hospital, if the transfer would not be detrimental to the patient and if both the community mental health services program and the department approve the transfer. The patient, a patient advocate designated to make mental health treatment decisions for the patient under the estates and protected individuals code, 1998 PA 386, MCL 700.1101 to 700.8102, if any, and the patient's guardian or nearest relative shall be notified at least 7 days prior to any transfer, except that a transfer may be effected earlier if it is necessitated by an emergency. In addition, the patient may designate up to 2 other persons to receive the notice. If a transfer is effected due to an emergency, the required notices shall be given as soon as possible, but not later than 24 hours after the transfer. If the patient, the patient advocate, or the patient's guardian or nearest relative objects to the transfer, the department shall provide an opportunity to appeal the transfer.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 554, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2005.

### **330.1408 Return of patient to hospital; conditions; notification of peace officers; protective custody; notice of opportunity to appeal.**

Sec. 408. (1) An individual is subject to being returned to a hospital if both of the following circumstances exist:

(a) The individual was admitted to the hospital by judicial order.

(b) The individual has left the hospital without authorization, or has refused a lawful request to return to the hospital while on an authorized leave or other authorized absence from the hospital.

(2) The hospital director may notify peace officers that an individual is subject to being returned to the hospital. Upon notification by the hospital director, a peace officer shall take the individual into protective custody and return the individual to the hospital unless contrary directions have been given by the hospital director.

(3) An opportunity for appeal, and notice of that opportunity, shall be provided to an individual who objects to being returned from any authorized leave in excess of 10 days.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1986, Act 301, Imd. Eff. Dec. 22, 1986;—Am. 1988, Act 155, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1988;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1409 Preadmission screening unit.**

Sec. 409. (1) Each community mental health services program shall establish 1 or more preadmission screening units with 24-hour availability to provide assessment and screening services for individuals being considered for admission into hospitals or alternative treatment programs. The community mental health services program shall employ mental health professionals or licensed bachelor's social workers licensed under article 15 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16101 to 333.18838, to provide the preadmission screening services or contract with another agency that meets the requirements of this section. Preadmission screening unit staff shall be supervised by a registered professional nurse or other mental health professional possessing at least a master's degree.

(2) Each community mental health services program shall provide the address and telephone number of its preadmission screening unit or units to law enforcement agencies, the department, the court, and hospital emergency rooms.

(3) A preadmission screening unit shall assess an individual being considered for admission into a hospital operated by the department or under contract with the community mental health services program. If the individual is clinically suitable for hospitalization, the preadmission screening unit shall authorize voluntary admission to the hospital.

(4) If the preadmission screening unit of the community mental health services program denies hospitalization, the individual or the person making the application may request a second opinion from the executive director. The executive director shall arrange for an additional evaluation by a psychiatrist, other

physician, or licensed psychologist to be performed within 3 days, excluding Sundays and legal holidays, after the executive director receives the request. If the conclusion of the second opinion is different from the conclusion of the preadmission screening unit, the executive director, in conjunction with the medical director, shall make a decision based on all clinical information available. The executive director's decision shall be confirmed in writing to the individual who requested the second opinion, and the confirming document shall include the signatures of the executive director and medical director or verification that the decision was made in conjunction with the medical director. If an individual is assessed and found not to be clinically suitable for hospitalization, the preadmission screening unit shall provide appropriate referral services.

(5) If an individual is assessed and found not to be clinically suitable for hospitalization, the preadmission screening unit shall provide information regarding alternative services and the availability of those services, and make appropriate referrals.

(6) A preadmission screening unit shall assess and examine, or refer to a hospital for examination, an individual who is brought to the unit by a peace officer or ordered by a court to be examined. If the individual meets the requirements for hospitalization, the preadmission screening unit shall designate the hospital to which the individual shall be admitted. The preadmission screening unit shall consult with the individual and, if the individual agrees, it shall consult with the individual's family member of choice, if available, as to the preferred hospital for admission of the individual.

(7) If the individual chooses a hospital not under contract with a community mental health services program, and the hospital agrees to the admission, the preadmission screening unit shall refer the individual to the hospital that is requested by the individual. Any financial obligation for the services provided by the hospital shall be satisfied from funding sources other than the community mental health services program, the department, or other state or county funding.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2004, Act 555, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2005;—Am. 2006, Act 306, Imd. Eff. July 20, 2006.

### **330.1410 Informal or formal voluntary admission; authorization by preadmission screening unit.**

Sec. 410. Except as otherwise provided in section 402a, an individual who requests, applies for, or assents to either informal or formal voluntary admission to a hospital operated by the department or a hospital under contract with a community mental health services program may be considered for admission by the hospital only after authorization by a community mental health services preadmission screening unit.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 556, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2005.

## INFORMAL VOLUNTARY ADMISSION

### **330.1411 Informal voluntary hospitalization; request.**

Sec. 411. Subject to section 410, an individual 18 years of age or over may be hospitalized as an informal voluntary patient if he or she requests hospitalization as an informal voluntary patient and if the hospital director considers the individual to be clinically suitable for that form of hospitalization. Unless the hospital requires that the request be made in writing, the individual may make the request orally.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1412 Informal voluntary hospitalization; termination; notice.**

Sec. 412. An informal voluntary patient shall be allowed to terminate his hospitalization and leave the hospital at any time during the normal day shift hours of the hospital, and the hospital shall so inform the patient at the time he is hospitalized. The patient shall inform the person in charge of his ward or other appropriate person of his decision to terminate his hospitalization and leave the hospital.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

## FORMAL VOLUNTARY ADMISSION (INCLUDES ADMISSION OF MINORS THROUGH APPLICATION OF PARENT OR GUARDIAN)

### **330.1415 Formal voluntary hospitalization; execution of application.**

Sec. 415. Subject to section 410, an individual 18 years of age or over may be hospitalized as a formal voluntary patient if the individual executes an application for hospitalization as a formal voluntary patient or the individual assents and the full guardian of the individual, the limited guardian with authority to admit, or a patient advocate authorized by the individual to make mental health treatment decisions under the estates and protected individuals code, 1998 PA 386, MCL 700.1101 to 700.8102, executes an application for



hospitalization and if the hospital director considers the individual to be clinically suitable for that form of hospitalization.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 557, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2005.

**330.1416 Formal voluntary hospitalization; contents of application; communication of rights; copies of application.**

Sec. 416. The formal application shall contain in large type and simple language the substance of sections 419 and 420. Upon hospitalization, the rights set forth in the application shall be orally communicated to the patient and to the individual who executed the application. In addition, a copy of the application shall be given to the patient and the individual who executed the application and to 1 other individual designated by the patient.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1417, 330.1418 Repealed. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed sections pertained to objections to formal voluntary hospitalization of minor.

**330.1419 Termination of formal voluntary hospitalization; notice; time limitation; written form.**

Sec. 419. (1) Except as is provided in section 420, a formal voluntary patient 18 years of age or over shall not be hospitalized more than 3 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the patient gives written notice of an intention to terminate his or her hospitalization and leave the hospital.

(2) When the hospital is told of an intention to terminate hospitalization under subsection (1), it shall promptly supply the written form which is required.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.

**330.1420 Continuing hospitalization where notice of termination not withdrawn; application to court; clinical certificates; hearings.**

Sec. 420. If a written notice of termination of hospitalization is given to a hospital under section 419, if the notice is not withdrawn, and if the hospital director determines that the patient is a person requiring treatment as defined in section 401 and should remain in the hospital, the hospital director or other suitable person shall within 3 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the hospital's receipt of the notice, file an application with the court that complies with section 423. The application shall be accompanied by 1 clinical certificate executed by a psychiatrist and 1 clinical certificate executed by either a physician or a licensed psychologist. If an application is filed, the hospital may continue hospitalization of the patient pending hearings convened pursuant to sections 451 to 465.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1422 Receipt and detention of individuals under MCL 330.1427 or 330.1428; designation of hospitals.**

Sec. 422. (1) Each community mental health services program shall designate the hospitals with which it has a contract to receive and detain individuals under section 427 or 428.

(2) Each community mental health services program shall give notice of the hospitals designated under subsection (1) to the department and to the probate court of each county in the program's service area.

(3) The department shall designate those hospitals that are required to receive and detain individuals presented for examination under section 427 or 428.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2004, Act 317, Imd. Eff. Aug. 27, 2004.

ADMISSION BY MEDICAL CERTIFICATION

**330.1423 Hospitalization pending certification by psychiatrist; application and physician's or psychologist's clinical certificate.**

Sec. 423. A hospital designated by the department or by a community mental health services program shall hospitalize an individual presented to the hospital, pending receipt of a clinical certificate by a psychiatrist stating that the individual is a person requiring treatment, if an application, a physician's or a licensed psychologist's clinical certificate, and an authorization by a preadmission screening unit have been executed.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1424 Application for hospitalization; contents; execution; penalty.**

Sec. 424. (1) An application for hospitalization of an individual under section 423 shall contain an assertion that the individual is a person requiring treatment as defined in section 401, the alleged facts that are the basis for the assertion, the names and addresses, if known, of any witnesses to alleged and relevant facts, and if known the name and address of the nearest relative or guardian, or if none, a friend if known, of the individual.

(2) The application may be made by any person 18 years of age or over, shall have been executed not more than 10 days prior to the filing of the application with the hospital, and shall be made under penalty of perjury.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1425 Execution of physician's or psychologist's clinical certificate.**

Sec. 425. A physician's or a licensed psychologist's clinical certificate required for hospitalization of an individual under section 423 shall have been executed after personal examination of the individual named in the clinical certificate, and within 72 hours before the time the clinical certificate is filed with the hospital. The clinical certificate may be executed by any physician or licensed psychologist, including a staff member or employee of the hospital with which the application and clinical certificate are filed.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1426 Protective custody; receipt of application and physician's or psychologist's clinical certificate by peace officer; transportation.**

Sec. 426. Upon delivery to a peace officer of an application and physician's or licensed psychologist's clinical certificate, the peace officer shall take the individual named in the application into protective custody and transport the individual immediately to the preadmission screening unit or hospital designated by the community mental health services program for hospitalization under section 423. If the individual taken to a preadmission screening unit meets the requirements for hospitalization, then unless the community mental health services program makes other transportation arrangements, the peace officer shall take the individual to a hospital designated by the community mental health services program. Transportation to another hospital due to a transfer is the responsibility of the community mental health services program.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1427 Protective custody; observation and belief of peace officer; transportation to preadmission screening unit; services; notice to family; advice and consultation; release; follow-up counseling; diagnostic and referral services; financial responsibility; notice of examination results.**

Sec. 427. (1) If a peace officer observes an individual conducting himself or herself in a manner that causes the peace officer to reasonably believe that the individual is a person requiring treatment as defined in section 401, the peace officer may take the individual into protective custody and transport the individual to a preadmission screening unit designated by a community mental health services program for examination under section 429 or for mental health intervention services. The preadmission screening unit shall provide those mental health intervention services that it considers appropriate or shall provide an examination under section 429. The preadmission screening services may be provided at the site of the preadmission screening unit or at a site designated by the preadmission screening unit. Upon arrival at the preadmission screening unit or site designated by the preadmission screening unit, the peace officer shall execute an application for hospitalization of the individual. As soon as practical, the preadmission screening unit shall offer to contact an immediate family member of the recipient to let the family know that the recipient has been taken into protective custody and where he or she is located. The preadmission screening unit shall honor the recipient's decision as to whether an immediate family member is to be contacted and shall document that decision in the recipient's record. In the course of providing services, the preadmission screening unit may provide advice and consultation to the peace officer, which may include a recommendation to transport the individual to a hospital for examination under section 429, or to release the individual from protective custody. However, the preadmission screening unit shall ensure that an examination is conducted by a physician or licensed psychologist prior to a recommendation to release the individual. The preadmission screening unit shall ensure provision of follow-up counseling and diagnostic and referral services if needed if it is determined under section 429 that the person does not meet the requirements for hospitalization.

(2) A peace officer is not financially responsible for the cost of care of an individual for whom a peace officer has executed an application under subsection (1).

(3) A hospital receiving an individual under subsection (1) who has been referred by a community mental health services program's preadmission screening unit shall notify that unit of the results of an examination of

that individual conducted by the hospital.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1978, Act 598, Imd. Eff. Jan. 4, 1979;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1427a Protective custody; use of force; protective steps; individual not under arrest; entry.**

Sec. 427a. (1) If a peace officer is taking an individual into protective custody, the peace officer may use that kind and degree of force that would be lawful if the peace officer were effecting an arrest for a misdemeanor without a warrant. In taking the individual into custody, a peace officer may take reasonable steps for self-protection. The protective steps may include a pat down search of the individual in the individual's immediate surroundings, but only to the extent necessary to discover and seize a dangerous weapon that may be used against the officer or other persons present. These protective steps shall be taken by the peace officer before the individual is transported to a preadmission screening unit or a hospital designated by the community mental health services program.

(2) The taking of an individual to a community mental health services program's preadmission screening unit or a hospital under section 427 is not an arrest, but is a taking into protective custody. The peace officer shall inform the individual that he or she is being held in protective custody and is not under arrest. An entry shall be made indicating the date, time, and place of the taking, but the entry shall not be treated for any purpose as an arrest or criminal record.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 598, Imd. Eff. Jan. 4, 1979;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1427b Liability of peace officer.**

Sec. 427b. (1) A peace officer who acts in compliance with this act is acting in the course of official duty and is not civilly liable for the action taken.

(2) Subsection (1) does not apply to a peace officer who, while acting in compliance with this act, engages in behavior involving gross negligence or wilful and wanton misconduct.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 598, Imd. Eff. Jan. 4, 1979.

### **330.1428 Examination; court order.**

Sec. 428. If a person who executed an application for hospitalization of an individual is unable after reasonable effort to secure an examination of the individual by a physician or a licensed psychologist, the application may be presented to the court. If the court is satisfied that the application is reasonable and in full compliance with section 424, and that a reasonable effort was made to secure an examination, the court may order the individual to be examined at a preadmission screening unit designated by the community mental health services program. If it considers it necessary, the court may also order a peace officer to take the individual into protective custody and transport the individual immediately to a preadmission screening unit designated by the community mental health services program for the examination and possible referral on to the hospital.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1429 Examination; detention period.**

Sec. 429. (1) A hospital designated under section 422 shall receive and detain an individual presented for examination under section 427 or 428 for not more than 24 hours. During that time the individual shall be examined by a physician or a licensed psychologist. If the examining physician or psychologist does not certify that the individual is a person requiring treatment, the individual shall be released immediately. If the examining physician or psychologist executes a clinical certificate, the individual may be hospitalized under section 423.

(2) If a preadmission screening unit provides an examination under section 410, 427, or 428, the examination shall be conducted as soon as possible after the individual arrives at the preadmission screening site, and the examination shall be completed within 2 hours, unless there are documented medical reasons why the examination cannot be completed within that time frame or other arrangements are agreed upon by the peace officer and the preadmission screening unit.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1430 Examination; time; certification.**

Sec. 430. If a patient is hospitalized under section 423, the patient shall be examined by a psychiatrist as soon after hospitalization as is practicable, but not later than 24 hours, excluding legal holidays, after hospitalization. The examining psychiatrist shall not be the same physician upon whose clinical certificate the patient was hospitalized. If the psychiatrist does not certify that the patient is a person requiring treatment, the

patient shall be released immediately. If the psychiatrist does certify that the patient is a person requiring treatment, the patient's hospitalization may continue pending hearings convened pursuant to sections 451 to 465.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1431 Notices; documents.**

Sec. 431. (1) Within 24 hours after receipt of a clinical certificate by a psychiatrist pursuant to section 430, the hospital director shall transmit a notice to the court that the patient has been hospitalized. The notice shall be accompanied by a copy of the application and copies of the 2 clinical certificates that were executed.

(2) A copy of the application, a copy of the 2 clinical certificates, and a statement of the right of the patient to court hearings under sections 451 to 465 shall also be given or mailed to the patient's nearest relative or guardian and to his or her attorney.

(3) The patient shall be asked if he or she desires that the documents listed in subsection (2) be sent to any other persons, and at least 2 of any persons the patient designates shall be sent the documents.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

## ADMISSION BY PETITION

### **330.1433 Assisted outpatient treatment; petition; filing; hearing; court order to receive treatment; appeal.**

Sec. 433. (1) Any individual 18 years of age or over may file a petition with the court that asserts that an individual meets the criteria for assisted outpatient treatment specified in section 401(d). The petition shall contain the facts that are the basis for the assertion, the names and addresses, if known, of any witnesses to the facts, the name and address of the mental health professional currently providing care to the individual who is the subject of the petition, if known, and the name and address of the nearest relative or guardian, if known, or, if none, a friend, if known, of the individual who is the subject of the petition.

(2) Upon receipt of a petition, the court shall inform the subject of the petition and the community mental health services program serving the community in which the subject of the petition resides that the court shall hold a hearing to determine whether the subject of the petition meets the criteria for assisted outpatient treatment. Notice shall be provided as set forth in section 453. The hearing shall be governed by sections 454 and 458 to 465.

(3) If in the hearing, the court verifies that the subject of the petition meets the criteria for assisted outpatient treatment and he or she is not scheduled to begin a course of outpatient mental health treatment that includes case management services or assertive community treatment team services, the court shall order the subject of the petition to receive assisted outpatient treatment through his or her local community mental health services program. The order shall include case management services. The order may include 1 or more of the following:

- (a) Medication.
- (b) Blood or urinalysis tests to determine compliance with or effectiveness of prescribed medications.
- (c) Individual or group therapy.
- (d) Day or partial day programs.
- (e) Educational and vocational training.
- (f) Supervised living.
- (g) Assertive community treatment team services.
- (h) Alcohol or substance abuse treatment, or both.

(i) Alcohol or substance abuse testing, or both, for individuals with a history of alcohol or substance abuse and for whom that testing is necessary to prevent a deterioration of their condition. A court order for alcohol or substance abuse testing shall be subject to review every 6 months.

(j) Any other services prescribed to treat the individual's mental illness and to either assist the individual in living and functioning in the community or to help prevent a relapse or deterioration that may reasonably be predicted to result in suicide or the need for hospitalization.

(4) To fulfill the requirements of an assisted outpatient treatment plan, the court's order may specify the service role that a publicly-funded entity other than the community mental health services program shall take.

(5) In developing an order under this section, the court shall consider any preferences and medication experiences reported by the subject of the petition or his or her designated representative, whether or not the subject of the petition has an existing individual plan of services under section 712, and any directions included in a durable power of attorney or advance directive that exists. If the subject of the petition has not previously designated a patient advocate or executed an advance directive, the responsible community mental

health services program shall, before the expiration of the assisted outpatient treatment order, ascertain whether the subject of the petition desires to establish an advance directive. If so, the community mental health services program shall direct the subject of the petition to the appropriate community resources for assistance in developing an advance directive.

(6) If an assisted outpatient treatment order conflicts with the provisions of an existing advance directive, durable power of attorney, or individual plan of services developed under section 712, the assisted outpatient treatment order shall be reviewed for possible adjustment by a psychiatrist not previously involved with developing the assisted outpatient treatment order. If an assisted outpatient treatment order conflicts with the provisions of an existing advance directive, durable power of attorney, or individual plan of services developed under section 712, the court shall state the court's findings on the record or in writing if the court takes the matter under advisement, including the reason for the conflict.

(7) Nothing in this section negates or interferes with an individual's rights to appeal under any other state law or Michigan court rule.

**History:** Add. 2004, Act 497, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1434 Petition; filing; contents; clinical certificates.**

Sec. 434. (1) Any individual 18 years of age or over may file with the court a petition that asserts that an individual is a person requiring treatment as defined in section 401.

(2) The petition shall contain the facts that are the basis for the assertion, the names and addresses, if known, of any witnesses to the facts, and, if known, the name and address of the nearest relative or guardian, or, if none, a friend, if known, of the individual.

(3) The petition shall be accompanied by the clinical certificate of a physician or a licensed psychologist, unless after reasonable effort the petitioner could not secure an examination. If a clinical certificate does not accompany the petition, an affidavit setting forth the reasons an examination could not be secured shall also be filed. The petition may also be accompanied by a second clinical certificate. If 2 clinical certificates accompany the petition, at least 1 clinical certificate shall have been executed by a psychiatrist.

(4) Except as otherwise provided in section 455, a clinical certificate that accompanies a petition shall have been executed within 72 hours before the filing of the petition, and after personal examination of the individual.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1986, Act 118, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1435 Examination; order; detention period; transmitting clinical certificate or report to court; third examination report; dismissal of petition.**

Sec. 435. (1) If the petition is accompanied by 1 clinical certificate, the court shall order the individual to be examined by a psychiatrist.

(2) If the petition is not accompanied by a clinical certificate, and if the court is satisfied a reasonable effort was made to secure an examination, the court shall order the individual to be examined by a psychiatrist and either a physician or a licensed psychologist.

(3) The individual may be received and detained at the place of examination as long as necessary to complete the examination or examinations, but not more than 24 hours.

(4) After any examination ordered under this section, the examining physician or licensed psychologist shall either transmit a clinical certificate to the court or report to the court that execution of a clinical certificate is not warranted.

(5) If 1 examination was ordered and the examining physician or licensed psychologist reports that execution of a clinical certificate is not warranted, or if 2 examinations were ordered and 1 of the examining physicians or the licensed psychologist reports that execution of a clinical certificate is not warranted, the court shall dismiss the petition or order the individual to be examined by a psychiatrist, or if a psychiatrist is not available, by a physician or licensed psychologist. If a third examination report states that execution of a clinical certificate is not warranted, the court shall dismiss the petition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1436 Noncompliance with order of examination; protective custody.**

Sec. 436. If it appears to the court that the individual will not comply with an order of examination under section 435, the court may order a peace officer to take the individual into protective custody and transport him or her to a preadmission screening unit or hospital designated by the community mental health services program or to another suitable place for the ordered examination or examinations.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.



**330.1437 Right to remain in home pending examination; right to return to home; accompaniment by relatives or friends.**

Sec. 437. Unless the individual has been ordered hospitalized pursuant to section 438, he shall be allowed to remain in his home or other place of residence pending an ordered examination or examinations and to return to his home or other place of residence upon completion of the examination or examinations. The individual may be accompanied by one or more of his relatives or friends to the place of examination.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

**330.1438 Order of hospitalization; protective custody; transportation; conditions to release after 24 hours.**

Sec. 438. If it appears to the court that the individual requires immediate involuntary mental health treatment in order to prevent physical harm to himself or herself, or others, the court may order the individual hospitalized and may order a peace officer to take the individual into protective custody and transport the individual to a preadmission screening unit designated by the community mental health services program. If the preadmission screening unit authorizes hospitalization, the peace officer shall transport the individual to a hospital designated by the community mental health services program, unless other arrangements are provided by the preadmission screening unit. If the examinations and clinical certificates of the psychiatrist, and the physician or the licensed psychologist, are not completed within 24 hours after hospitalization, the individual shall be released.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1439 Cause of action against person filing petition.**

Sec. 439. A cause of action shall not be cognizable in a court of this state against a person who in good faith files a petition under this chapter alleging that an individual is a person requiring treatment, unless the petition is filed as the result of an act or omission amounting to gross negligence or willful and wanton misconduct.

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 118, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987.

PERSONS 65 AND OLDER

**330.1441-330.1444 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

TELEPHONE AND NOTICE RIGHTS

**330.1447 Telephone calls.**

Sec. 447. Immediately after an individual is received at a hospital for hospitalization under section 423 or 438, or for examination under any provision of this chapter, he shall be allowed to complete a reasonable number of telephone calls to persons of his own choice. In no event shall the calls be limited to less than 2. If the individual has insufficient funds on his person, at least 2 calls shall be allowed at the expense of the hospital.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

**330.1448 Right to copy of certain documents; explanation in individual's language; consent to treatment by person awaiting hearing; form.**

Sec. 448. (1) Not later than 12 hours after an individual is hospitalized under section 423 or 438, the hospital director shall ensure that the individual receives all of the following:

- (a) A copy of the application or petition that asserted that the individual is a person requiring treatment.
- (b) A written statement explaining that the individual will be examined by a psychiatrist within 24 hours after his or her hospitalization, excluding legal holidays.
- (c) A written statement in simple terms explaining the rights of the individual to a full court hearing pursuant to sections 451 to 465, to be present at the hearing, to be represented by legal counsel, to a jury trial, and to an independent clinical evaluation.

(2) If the individual is unable to read or understand the written materials, every effort shall be made to explain them to him or her in a language he or she understands, and a note of the explanation and by whom made shall be entered into his or her patient record.

(3) An individual awaiting a court hearing mandated pursuant to section 452 may sign a form provided by the department accepting psychotropic drugs and other treatment without having to consent to the hospitalization, unless the hospital director has reason to believe the individual is not capable of giving

informed consent to treatment.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 178, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1449 Right to copy of clinical certificate.**

Sec. 449. The hospital director shall ensure that an individual who is hospitalized pursuant to section 423 or 438 receives a copy of each clinical certificate executed in connection with the individual's hospitalization. Each clinical certificate shall be delivered to the individual within 24 hours of either the clinical certificate's completion or the receipt of the clinical certificate by the hospital.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

## PRELIMINARY HEARING

### **330.1450 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

## COURT HEARINGS

### **330.1451 Court hearings; applicable provisions.**

Sec. 451. Court hearings convened under authority of this chapter shall be governed by sections 452 to 465.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1452 Court hearing; date; receipt of certain documents.**

Sec. 452. The court shall fix a date for every hearing convened under this chapter. The hearing shall be convened promptly, but not more than 7 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the court's receipt of any of the following:

(a) An application for hospitalization, which shall serve as a petition for a determination that an individual is a person requiring treatment, a clinical certificate executed by a physician or a licensed psychologist, and a clinical certificate executed by a psychiatrist.

(b) A petition for a determination that an individual is a person requiring treatment, a clinical certificate executed by a physician or a licensed psychologist, and a clinical certificate executed by a psychiatrist.

(c) A petition for a determination that an individual continues to be a person requiring treatment and a clinical certificate executed by a psychiatrist.

(d) A petition for discharge filed under section 484.

(e) A petition for discharge filed under section 485 and a physician's or a licensed psychologist's clinical certificate.

(f) A demand or notification that a hearing that has been temporarily deferred under section 455(5) be convened.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1976, Act 346, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1976;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1986, Act 118, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1453 Court hearing; notice.**

Sec. 453. (1) The court shall cause notice of a petition and of the time and place of any hearing to be given to the subject of the petition, his or her attorney, the petitioner, the prosecuting or other attorney provided for in section 457, the hospital director of any hospital in which the subject of a petition is hospitalized, the spouse of the subject of the petition if his or her whereabouts are known, the guardian, if any, of the subject of the petition, and other relatives or persons as the court may determine. Notice shall be given at the earliest practicable time and sufficiently in advance of the hearing date to permit preparation for the hearing.

(2) Within 4 days of the court's receipt of the documents described in section 452(b), the court shall cause the subject of the petition to be given a copy of the petition, a copy of each clinical certificate executed in connection with the proceeding, notice of the right to a full court hearing, notice of the right to be present at the hearing, notice of the right to be represented by legal counsel, notice of the right to demand a jury trial, and notice of the right to an independent clinical evaluation.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1453a Alternatives to hospitalization; preparation of assessment report.**

Sec. 453a. Upon receipt of documents described in section 452, the court shall order a report assessing the current availability and appropriateness for the individual of alternatives to hospitalization, including alternatives available following an initial period of court-ordered hospitalization. The report shall be prepared by the community mental health services program, a public or private agency, or another individual found

suitable by the court. In deciding which individual or agency should be ordered to prepare the report, the court shall give preference to an agency or individual familiar with the treatment resources in the individual's home community.

**History:** Add. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

**330.1454 Legal counsel; appointment; waiver; preferred counsel; compensation; system for providing representation; consultation with subject of petition before court hearing; certificate.**

Sec. 454. (1) Every individual who is the subject of a petition is entitled to be represented by legal counsel.

(2) Unless an appearance has been entered on behalf of the subject of a petition, the court shall, within 48 hours after its receipt of any petition together with the other documents required by section 452, appoint counsel to represent the subject of the petition, except that if an individual has been hospitalized under section 423 or 438, counsel shall be appointed within 24 hours after the hospitalization.

(3) If, after consultation with appointed counsel, the subject of a petition desires to waive his or her right to counsel, he or she may do so by notifying the court in writing.

(4) If the subject of a petition prefers counsel other than the initially appointed counsel, the preferred counsel agrees to accept the appointment, and the court is notified of the preference by the subject of the petition or the preferred counsel, the court shall replace the initially appointed counsel with the preferred counsel.

(5) If the subject of a petition is indigent, the court shall compensate appointed counsel from court funds in an amount that is reasonable and based upon time and expenses.

(6) The supreme court may, by court rule, establish the compensation to be paid for counsel of indigents and may require that counsel be appointed from a system or organization established for the purpose of providing representation in proceedings governed by this chapter.

(7) Legal counsel shall consult in person with the subject of a petition at least 24 hours before the time set for a court hearing.

(8) Legal counsel for the subject of a petition under section 452(a) or (b) who is hospitalized pending the court hearing shall consult in person with the individual not more than 72 hours, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the petition and 2 clinical certificates have been filed with the court.

(9) After the consultation required in subsection (7) or (8), counsel promptly shall file with the court a certificate stating that he or she personally has seen and has consulted with the subject of a petition as required by this section.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 178, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1982;—Am. 1986, Act 118, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1455 Right to be present at all hearings; waiver; exclusion of subject by court; meeting; request to defer hearing; continuing jurisdiction during deferral period; treatment as formal voluntary patient; effect of refusing treatment or requesting hearing; participation in alternative to hospitalization; notice to convene hearing.**

Sec. 455. (1) The subject of a petition has the right to be present at all hearings. This right may be waived by a waiver of attendance signed by the subject of a petition, witnessed by his or her legal counsel, and filed with the court or it may be waived in open court at a scheduled hearing. The subject's right to be present at a hearing is considered waived by the subject's failure to attend the hearing after receiving notice required by section 453 and any applicable court rule, providing the subject has had an opportunity to consult with counsel as required under section 454. The court may exclude the subject from a hearing if the subject's behavior at the hearing makes it impossible to conduct the hearing. The court shall enter on the record its reasons for excluding the subject of a petition from the hearing. The subject's presence may be waived by the court if there is testimony by a physician or licensed psychologist who has recently observed the subject that the subject's attendance would expose him or her to serious risk of physical harm.

(2) The subject of a petition under section 452(a) or (b) who is hospitalized pending the court hearing, within 72 hours, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the petition and clinical certificates have been filed with the court, shall meet with legal counsel, a treatment team member assigned by the hospital director, a person assigned by the executive director of the responsible community mental health services program, and, if possible, a person designated by the subject of the petition, in order to be informed of all of the following:

(a) The proposed plan of treatment in the hospital.

(b) The nature and possible consequences of commitment procedures.

(c) The proposed plan of treatment in the community consisting of either an alternative to hospitalization or a combination of hospitalization and alternative treatment with hospitalization not to exceed 60 days.

(d) The right to request that the hearing be temporarily deferred, with a continuing right to demand a hearing during the deferral period. The deferral period shall be 60 days if the individual chooses to remain hospitalized, or 90 days if the individual chooses alternative treatment or a combination of hospitalization and alternative treatment.

(3) The person designated by the subject of the petition under subsection (2) may be any person who is willing and able to attend the meeting, including a representative of an advocacy group or the recipient rights adviser of the hospital.

(4) The hospital in which the subject of a petition under section 452(a) or (b) is hospitalized shall notify the participants of the meeting required by subsection (2).

(5) The subject of a petition under section 452(a) or (b) who is hospitalized pending the court hearing may file with the court a request to temporarily defer the hearing for not longer than 60 days if the individual chooses to remain hospitalized, or 90 days if the individual chooses alternative treatment or a combination of hospitalization and alternative treatment. The request shall include a stipulation that the individual agrees to remain hospitalized and to accept treatment as may be prescribed for the deferral period, or to accept and follow the proposed plan of treatment as described in subsection (2)(c) for the deferral period, and further agrees that at any time the individual may refuse treatment and demand a hearing under section 452. The request to temporarily defer the hearing shall be on a form provided by the department and signed by the individual in the presence of his or her legal counsel and shall be filed with the court by legal counsel.

(6) Upon receipt of the request and stipulation, the court shall temporarily defer the hearing. During the deferral period, both the original petition and the clinical certificates remain valid. However, if the hearing is convened, the court may require additional clinical certificates and information from the provider. The court shall retain continuing jurisdiction during the deferral period.

(7) Upon receipt of a copy of the request to temporarily defer the hearing under subsection (5), if the individual has agreed to remain hospitalized as described in subsection (2)(a) or (c), the hospital director shall treat the individual as a formal voluntary patient without requiring the individual to sign formal voluntary admission forms. If the individual, at any time during the period in which the hearing is being deferred, refuses the prescribed treatment or requests a hearing, either in writing or orally, treatment shall cease, the hospitalized individual shall remain hospitalized with the status of the subject of a petition under section 452(a) or (b), and the court shall be notified to convene a hearing under section 452(f).

(8) Upon receipt of a copy of the request to temporarily defer the hearing under subsection (5), if the individual has agreed to participate in an alternative to hospitalization in the community, the hospital director shall release the individual from the hospital to the alternative treatment provider. If the individual, at any time during the deferral period, refuses the prescribed treatment or requests a hearing, either in writing or orally, treatment shall cease and the court shall be notified to convene a hearing under section 452(f). Upon notification, the court shall, if necessary, order a peace officer to transport the individual to the hospital where the individual shall remain until the hearing is convened. The individual shall be given the status of the subject of a petition under section 452(a) or (b).

(9) If the individual has remained hospitalized and if, not earlier than 14 days nor later than 7 days before the expiration of the deferral period, the hospital director believes that the condition of the individual is such that he or she continues to require treatment, and believes that the individual will not agree to sign a formal voluntary admission request or is considered by the hospital not to be suitable for voluntary admission, the hospital director shall notify the court to convene a hearing under section 452(f).

(10) If the individual is participating in an alternative to hospitalization in the community as described in subsection (2)(c) and if, not earlier than 14 days nor later than 7 days before the expiration of the deferral period, the executive director of the community mental health services program responsible for the treatment that is an alternative to hospitalization believes that the condition of the individual is such that he or she continues to require treatment, and believes that the individual will not agree to accept treatment voluntarily or is considered by the alternative treatment program provider not suitable for voluntary treatment, the executive director shall notify the court to convene a hearing under section 452(f).

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 178, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1982;—Am. 1986, Act 118, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1456 Place of hearing; change of venue.**

Sec. 456. (1) Hearings may be held in such quarters as the court directs; either within or without the county in which the court has its principal office, in a hospital or other convenient place. Whenever practicable, the court shall convene hearings in a hospital.

(2) The subject of a petition, any interested person, or the court on its own motion may request a change of venue because of residence, convenience to parties, witnesses, or the court, or the individual's mental or

physical condition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1457 Participation of prosecuting attorney; exception.**

Sec. 457. The prosecuting attorney of the county in which a court has its principal office shall participate, in person or by assistant, in hearings convened by the court of his or her county under this chapter, or he or she may permit the prosecuting attorney or assistant prosecuting attorney from another county to participate on his or her behalf, except that a prosecutor need not participate in or be present at a hearing whenever a petitioner or some other appropriate person has retained private counsel who will be present in court and will present to the court the case for requiring treatment or for a finding of incompetence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1996, Act 395, Imd. Eff. Oct. 8, 1996.

### **330.1458 Jury.**

Sec. 458. The subject of a petition may demand that the question of whether he requires treatment or is legally incompetent be heard by a jury. A jury shall consist of 6 persons to be chosen in the same manner as jurors in civil proceedings.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1459 Documents, witnesses, and cross-examination; rules of evidence.**

Sec. 459. (1) The parties in a proceeding under this chapter have the right to present documents and witnesses and to cross-examine witnesses.

(2) The court shall receive all relevant, competent, and material evidence which may be offered. The rules of evidence in civil actions are applicable, except to the extent that specific exceptions have been provided for in this chapter or elsewhere by statute or court rule.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1460 Investigation by counsel; evidence.**

Sec. 460. Counsel for the subject of a petition shall be allowed adequate time for investigation of the matters at issue and for preparation, and shall be permitted to present the evidence that counsel believes necessary to a proper disposition of the proceedings, including evidence as to alternatives to hospitalization.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1461 Testimony or deposition of physician or psychologist required; presence of attorney during deposition; cross-examination of deponent; waiver.**

Sec. 461. An individual may not be found to require treatment unless at least 1 physician or licensed psychologist who has personally examined that individual testifies in person or by written deposition at the hearing. A written deposition may be introduced as evidence at the hearing only if the attorney for the subject of the petition was given the opportunity to be present during the taking of the deposition and to cross-examine the deponent. This testimony or deposition may be waived by the subject of a petition. An individual may be found to require treatment even if the petitioner does not testify, as long as there is competent evidence from which the relevant criteria in section 401 can be established.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1976, Act 346, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1976;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1462 Continuance or adjournment; grounds.**

Sec. 462. (1) Requests for continuances for any reasonable time shall be granted for good cause.

(2) Unless the subject of a petition or his or her attorney objects, the failure to timely notify a spouse, guardian, relative, or other person determined by the court to be entitled to notice shall not be cause to adjourn or continue a hearing.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1463 Independent clinical evaluation by physician or psychologist; compensation; use by subject of petition.**

Sec. 463. (1) If requested before the first scheduled hearing or at the first scheduled hearing before the first witness has been sworn on an application or petition, the subject of a petition in a hearing under this chapter has the right at his or her own expense, or if indigent, at public expense, to secure an independent clinical evaluation by a physician, psychiatrist, or licensed psychologist of his or her choice relevant to whether he or she requires treatment, whether he or she should be hospitalized or receive treatment other than hospitalization, and whether he or she is of legal capacity.



(2) Compensation for an evaluation performed by a physician or a licensed psychologist shall be in an amount that is reasonable and based upon time and expenses.

(3) The independent clinical evaluation described in this section is for the sole use of the subject of the petition. The independent clinical evaluation or the testimony of the individual performing the evaluation shall not be introduced into evidence without the consent of the subject of the petition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1982, Act 402, Imd. Eff. Dec. 28, 1982;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1464 Persons entitled to copies of court orders.**

Sec. 464. Copies of court orders issued pursuant to this chapter shall be given to the individual who is the subject of the order; to the individual's guardian, if a guardian has been appointed; to the individual's attorney; to the executive director of the community mental health services program; and to the hospital director of any hospital in which the individual is or will be a patient.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1464a Order of involuntary hospitalization, alternative treatment, or combination of hospitalization and alternative treatment; entering or removing order from Law Enforcement Information Network.**

Sec. 464a. (1) Upon entry of a court order directing that an individual be involuntarily hospitalized or that an individual involuntarily undergo a program of alternative treatment or a program of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment, the court shall immediately order the department of state police to enter the court order into the law enforcement information network. The department of state police shall remove the court order from the law enforcement information network only upon receipt of a subsequent court order for that removal.

(2) The department of state police shall immediately enter an order into the law enforcement information network or shall immediately remove an order from the law enforcement information network as ordered by the court under this section.

**History:** Add. 1994, Act 339, Eff. Apr. 1, 1996.

### **330.1465 Clear and convincing evidence required.**

Sec. 465. A judge or jury shall not find that an individual is a person requiring treatment unless that fact has been established by clear and convincing evidence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

## FINDINGS AND DISPOSITIONS

### **330.1468 Disposition of person not requiring treatment; disposition of person requiring treatment.**

Sec. 468. (1) If the court finds that an individual is not a person requiring treatment, the court shall enter a finding to that effect and, if the person has been hospitalized before the hearing, shall order that the person be discharged immediately.

(2) If an individual is found to be a person requiring treatment, the court shall do 1 of the following:

(a) Order the individual hospitalized in a hospital recommended by the community mental health services program.

(b) Order the individual hospitalized in a private or veterans administration hospital at the request of the individual or his or her family, if private or federal funds are to be utilized and if the hospital agrees. If the individual is hospitalized in a private or veterans administration hospital pursuant to this subdivision, any financial obligation for the hospitalization shall be satisfied from funding sources other than the community mental health services program, the department, or other state or county funding.

(c) Order the individual to undergo a program of treatment that is an alternative to hospitalization and that is recommended by the community mental health services program.

(d) Order the individual to undergo a program of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment as recommended by the community mental health services program.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1980, Act 138, Imd. Eff. May 29, 1980;—Am. 1982, Act 178, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1982;—Am. 1986, Act 117, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1469 Repealed. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to alternatives to hospitalization, report, notice, petition, review, powers of court, and hearing.

### **330.1469a Treatment program as alternative to hospitalization; court order.**

Sec. 469a. (1) Before ordering a course of treatment for an individual found to be a person requiring treatment, the court shall review a report on alternatives to hospitalization that was prepared under section 453a not more than 15 days before the court issues the order. After reviewing the report, the court shall do all of the following:

(a) Determine whether a treatment program that is an alternative to hospitalization or that follows an initial period of hospitalization is adequate to meet the individual's treatment needs and is sufficient to prevent harm that the individual may inflict upon himself or herself or upon others within the near future.

(b) Determine whether there is an agency or mental health professional available to supervise the individual's alternative treatment program.

(c) Inquire as to the individual's desires regarding alternatives to hospitalization.

(2) If the court determines that there is a treatment program that is an alternative to hospitalization that is adequate to meet the individual's treatment needs and prevent harm that the individual may inflict upon himself or herself or upon others within the near future and that an agency or mental health professional is available to supervise the program, the court shall issue an order for alternative treatment or combined hospitalization and alternative treatment in accordance with section 472a. The order shall state the community mental health services program or, if private arrangements have been made for the reimbursement of mental health treatment services in an alternative setting, the name of the mental health agency or professional that is directed to supervise the individual's alternative treatment program. The order may provide that if an individual refuses to comply with a psychiatrist's order to return to the hospital, a peace officer shall take the individual into protective custody and transport the individual to the hospital selected.

(3) If the court orders assisted outpatient treatment as the alternative to hospitalization, the order shall require assisted outpatient treatment through a community mental health services program or any other publicly-funded entity necessary for fulfillment of the assisted outpatient treatment plan. The order shall include case management services. The order for assisted outpatient treatment may include 1 or more of the following:

(a) Medication.

(b) Blood or urinalysis tests to determine compliance with prescribed medications.

(c) Individual or group therapy.

(d) Day or partial day programs.

(e) Educational and vocational training.

(f) Supervised living.

(g) Assertive community treatment team services.

(h) Alcohol or substance abuse treatment, or both.

(i) Alcohol or substance abuse testing, or both, for individuals with a history of alcohol or substance abuse and for whom that testing is necessary to prevent a deterioration of their condition. A court order for alcohol or substance abuse testing shall be subject to review every 6 months.

(j) Any other services prescribed to treat the individual's mental illness and to either assist the individual in living and functioning in the community or to help prevent a relapse or deterioration that may reasonably be predicted to result in suicide or the need for hospitalization.

(4) In developing an order under this section, the court shall consider any preferences and medication experiences reported by the subject of the petition or his or her designated representative, whether or not the subject of the petition has an existing individual plan of services under section 712, and any directions included in a durable power of attorney or advance directive that exists. If the subject of the petition has not previously executed a durable power of attorney or an advance directive, the responsible community mental health services program shall, before the expiration of the assisted outpatient treatment order, ascertain whether the subject of the petition desires to establish an advance directive. If so, the community mental health services program shall offer to provide assistance in developing an advance directive.

(5) If an assisted outpatient treatment order conflicts with the provisions of an existing advance directive, durable power of attorney, or individual plan of services developed under section 712, the assisted outpatient treatment order shall be reviewed for possible adjustment by a psychiatrist not previously involved with developing the assisted outpatient treatment order. If an assisted outpatient treatment order conflicts with the provisions of an existing advance directive, durable power of attorney, or individual plan of services developed under section 712, the court shall state the court's findings on the record or in writing if the court takes the matter under advisement, including the reason for the conflict.

**History:** Add. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2004, Act 497, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1470 Adequate and appropriate treatment required; inquiry.**

Sec. 470. Prior to ordering the hospitalization of an individual, the court shall inquire into the adequacy of treatment to be provided to the individual by the hospital. Hospitalization shall not be ordered unless the hospital in which the individual is to be hospitalized can provide him with treatment which is adequate and appropriate to his condition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1471 Preference as to hospitals.**

Sec. 471. Preference between the department designated hospital and other available hospitals shall be given to the hospital which is located nearest to the individual's residence except when the individual requests otherwise or there are other compelling reasons for an order reversing the preference.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1472 Repealed. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to duration of hospitalization.

### **330.1472a Initial, second, or continuing order for involuntary mental health treatment; duration of order; hearing.**

Sec. 472a. (1) Upon the receipt of an application under section 423 or a petition under section 434 and a finding that an individual is a person requiring treatment, the court shall issue an initial order of involuntary mental health treatment that shall be limited in duration as follows:

- (a) An initial order of hospitalization shall not exceed 60 days.
- (b) Except as provided in subdivision (d), an initial order of alternative treatment shall not exceed 90 days.
- (c) Except as provided in subdivision (e), an initial order of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment shall not exceed 90 days. The hospitalization portion of the initial order shall not exceed 60 days.
- (d) An initial order of assisted outpatient treatment shall not exceed 180 days.
- (e) An initial order of combined hospitalization and assisted outpatient treatment shall not exceed 180 days. The hospitalization portion of the initial order shall not exceed 60 days.

(2) Upon the receipt of a petition under section 473 before the expiration of an initial order under subsection (1) and a finding that the individual continues to be a person requiring treatment, the court shall issue a second order for involuntary mental health treatment that shall be limited in duration as follows:

- (a) A second order of hospitalization shall not exceed 90 days.
- (b) A second order of alternative treatment or assisted outpatient treatment shall not exceed 1 year.
- (c) A second order of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment or assisted outpatient treatment shall not exceed 1 year. The hospitalization portion of the second order shall not exceed 90 days.

(3) Upon the receipt of a petition under section 473 before the expiration of a second order under subsection (2) and a finding that the individual continues to be a person requiring treatment, the court shall issue a continuing order for involuntary mental health treatment that shall be limited in duration as follows:

- (a) A continuing order of hospitalization shall not exceed 1 year.
- (b) A continuing order of alternative treatment or assisted outpatient treatment shall not exceed 1 year.
- (c) A continuing order of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment or assisted outpatient treatment shall not exceed 1 year. The hospitalization portion of a continuing order for combined hospitalization and alternative treatment or assisted outpatient treatment shall not exceed 90 days.

(4) Upon the receipt of a petition under section 473 before the expiration of a continuing order of involuntary mental health treatment, including a continuing order issued under section 485a or a 1-year order of hospitalization issued under former section 472, and a finding that the individual continues to be a person requiring treatment, the court shall issue another continuing order for involuntary mental health treatment as provided in subsection (3) for a period not to exceed 1 year. The court shall continue to issue consecutive 1-year continuing orders for involuntary mental health treatment under this section until a continuing order expires without a petition having been filed under section 473 or the court finds that the individual is not a person requiring treatment.

(5) If a petition for an order of involuntary mental health treatment is not brought under section 473 at least 14 days before the expiration of an order of involuntary mental health treatment as described in subsections (2) to (4), a person who believes that an individual continues to be a person requiring treatment may file a petition under section 434 for an initial order of involuntary mental health treatment as described in subsection (1).

(6) An individual who on March 28, 1996 was subject to an order of continuing hospitalization for an

indefinite period of time shall be brought for hearing no later than 15 days after the date of the second 6-month review that occurs after March 28, 1996. If the court finds at the hearing that the individual continues to be a person requiring treatment, the court shall enter a continuing order of involuntary mental health treatment as described in subsection (3).

**History:** Add. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2004, Act 498, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1473 Petition for second or continuing order of involuntary mental health treatment; contents; clinical certificate.**

Sec. 473. Not less than 14 days before the expiration of an initial, second, or continuing order of involuntary mental health treatment issued under section 472a or section 485a, a hospital director or an agency or mental health professional supervising an individual's alternative treatment or assisted outpatient treatment shall file a petition for a second or continuing order of involuntary mental health treatment if the hospital director or supervisor believes the individual continues to be a person requiring treatment and that the individual is likely to refuse treatment on a voluntary basis when the order expires. The petition shall contain a statement setting forth the reasons for the hospital director's or supervisor's or their joint determination that the individual continues to be a person requiring treatment, a statement describing the treatment program provided to the individual, the results of that course of treatment, and a clinical estimate as to the time further treatment will be required. The petition shall be accompanied by a clinical certificate executed by a psychiatrist.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2004, Act 498, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

### **330.1474 Release of individual from hospital to alternative treatment program; decision; notice; appeal; court petition; information to be considered by court.**

Sec. 474. (1) If an individual is subject to a combined order of hospitalization and alternative treatment, the decision to release the individual from the hospital to the alternative treatment program shall be a clinical decision made by a psychiatrist designated by the hospital director in consultation with the director of the alternative program. If the hospital is operated by or under contract with the department or a community mental health services program and private payment arrangements have not been made, the decision shall be made in consultation with the treatment team designated by the executive director of the community mental health services program. Notice of the return of the individual to the alternative treatment program shall be provided to the court with a statement from a psychiatrist explaining the belief that the individual is clinically appropriate for alternative treatment. At least 5 days before releasing an individual from the hospital to the alternative treatment program, the hospital director shall notify the agency or mental health professional that is responsible to supervise the individual's alternative treatment program that the individual is about to be released. The hospital shall share relevant information about the individual with the supervising agency or professional for the purpose of providing continuity of treatment.

(2) If there is a disagreement between the hospital and the executive director regarding the decision to release the individual to the alternative treatment program, either party may appeal in writing to the department director within 24 hours of the decision. The department director shall designate the psychiatrist responsible for clinical affairs in the department, or his or her designee, who shall also be a psychiatrist, to consider the appropriateness of the release and make a decision within 48 hours after receipt of the written appeal. Either party may appeal the decision of the department to the court in writing within 24 hours, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the department's decision.

(3) If private arrangements have been made for the reimbursement of mental health treatment services in an alternative setting and there is a disagreement between the hospital and the director of the alternative treatment program regarding the decision to release the individual, either party may petition the court for a determination of whether the individual should be released from the hospital to the alternative treatment program.

(4) The court shall make a decision within 48 hours, excluding Sundays and holidays, after receipt of a written appeal under subsection (2) or a petition under subsection (3). The court shall consider information provided by both parties and may appoint a psychiatrist to provide an independent clinical examination.

**History:** Add. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1474a Order of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment; order of hospitalization; decision; notice to court.**

Sec. 474a. During the period of an order of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment, hospitalization may be used as clinically appropriate and when ordered by a psychiatrist, for up to the

maximum period for hospitalization specified in the order. Subject to section 475, the decision to hospitalize the individual shall be made by the director of the alternative treatment program, who shall notify the court when the individual is hospitalized. The notice to the court shall include a statement from a psychiatrist explaining the need for hospitalization.

**History:** Add. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

**330.1475 Noncompliance with court order or determination that alternative treatment not appropriate; permissible actions by court without hearing; notice of noncompliance; actions by court; transport and return to facility or unit; objection to hospitalization.**

Sec. 475. (1) During the period of an order for alternative treatment or combined hospitalization and alternative treatment, if the agency or mental health professional who is supervising an individual's alternative treatment program determines that the individual is not complying with the court order or that the alternative treatment has not been or will not be sufficient to prevent harm that the individual may inflict on himself or herself or upon others, then the supervising agency or mental health professional shall notify the court immediately. If the individual believes that the alternative treatment program is not appropriate, the individual may notify the court of that fact.

(2) If it comes to the attention of the court that an individual subject to an order of alternative treatment or combined hospitalization and alternative treatment is not complying with the order, that the alternative treatment has not been or will not be sufficient to prevent harm to the individual or to others, or that the individual believes that the alternative treatment program is not appropriate, the court may do either of the following without a hearing and based upon the record and other available information:

(a) Consider other alternatives to hospitalization and modify the order to direct the individual to undergo another program of alternative treatment for the duration of the order.

(b) Modify the order to direct the individual to undergo hospitalization or combined hospitalization and alternative treatment. The duration of the hospitalization, including the number of days the individual has already been hospitalized if the order being modified is a combined order, shall not exceed 60 days for an initial order or 90 days for a second or continuing order. The modified order may provide that if the individual refuses to comply with the psychiatrist's order to return to the hospital, a peace officer shall take the individual into protective custody and transport the individual to the hospital selected.

(3) During the period of an order for assisted outpatient treatment, if the agency or mental health professional who is supervising an individual's assisted outpatient treatment determines that the individual is not complying with the court order, the supervising agency or mental health professional shall notify the court immediately.

(4) If it comes to the attention of the court that an individual subject to an order of assisted outpatient treatment is not complying with the order, the court may require 1 or more of the following, without a hearing:

(a) That the individual be taken to the preadmission screening unit established by the community mental health services program serving the community in which the individual resides.

(b) That the individual be hospitalized for a period of not more than 10 days.

(c) Upon recommendation by the community mental health services program serving the community in which the individual resides, that the individual be hospitalized for a period of more than 10 days, but not longer than the duration of the order for assisted outpatient treatment or not longer than 90 days, whichever is less.

(5) The court may direct peace officers to transport the individual to a designated facility or a preadmission screening unit, as applicable, and the court may specify conditions under which the individual may return to assisted outpatient treatment before the order expires.

(6) An individual hospitalized without a hearing as provided in subsection (4) may object to the hospitalization according to the provisions of section 475a.

**History:** Add. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2004, Act 498, Eff. Mar. 30, 2005.

**330.1475a Hospitalization without hearing; objection.**

Sec. 475a. (1) If an individual is hospitalized without a hearing after placement in an alternative treatment program, the individual has a right to object to the hospitalization. Upon transfer of the individual to the hospital, the hospital shall notify the individual of his or her right to object under this section.

(2) Upon receipt of an objection to a hospitalization under section (1), the court shall schedule a hearing for a determination that the individual requires hospitalization.

**History:** Add. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.



## DISCHARGE AND LEAVES

### **330.1476 Discretionary discharge; mandatory discharge; notice; statements.**

Sec. 476. (1) The hospital director may at any time discharge a voluntarily or judicially hospitalized patient whom the hospital director considers clinically suitable for discharge.

(2) The hospital director shall discharge a patient hospitalized by court order when the patient's mental condition is such that he or she no longer meets the criteria of a person requiring treatment.

(3) If a patient discharged under subsection (1) or (2) has been hospitalized by court order, or if court proceedings are pending, the court shall be notified of the discharge by the hospital.

(4) If the court orders a person to be hospitalized under an initial or continuing order for hospitalization subsequent to dismissal of felony charges under section 1044(1)(b), the court shall include both of the following statements in the initial or continuing order unless the time for petitioning to refile charges under section 1044 has elapsed:

(a) A requirement that not less than 30 days before the patient's scheduled release or discharge, the director of the treating facility shall notify the prosecutor's office in the county in which charges against the person were originally brought that the patient's release or discharge is pending.

(b) A requirement that not less than 30 days before the scheduled release or discharge, the patient to be released or discharged undergo a competency examination as described in section 1026. A copy of the written report of the examination along with the notice required in subdivision (a) shall be submitted to the prosecutor's office in the county in which the charges against the patient were originally brought. The written report is admissible as provided in section 1030(3).

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 382, Imd. Eff. Oct. 23, 1998.

### **330.1477 Termination of treatment; notice.**

Sec. 477. (1) A person responsible for providing treatment to an individual ordered to undergo a program of alternative treatment or a program of combined hospitalization and alternative treatment may terminate the treatment to the individual if the provider of the treatment considers the individual clinically suitable for termination of treatment, and shall terminate the treatment when the individual's mental condition is such that he or she no longer meets the criteria of a person requiring treatment.

(2) Upon termination of alternative treatment or combined hospitalization and alternative treatment, the court shall be notified by the provider of the treatment.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1980, Act 138, Imd. Eff. May 29, 1980;—Am. 1986, Act 117, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987.

### **330.1478 Treatment on voluntary basis; aid in obtaining other treatment.**

Sec. 478. If, upon the discharge of a patient hospitalized by court order or the termination of alternative treatment to an individual receiving alternative treatment pursuant to this chapter, it is determined that the individual would benefit from the receipt of further treatment, the hospital or provider of alternative treatment shall offer him appropriate treatment on a voluntary basis, or shall aid him to obtain treatment from another source.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1479 Leaves or absence from hospital; rules; procedures; mandatory discharge; notice.**

Sec. 479. All leaves or absences from a hospital, other than release or discharge, and all revocations of leaves and absences under section 408, shall be governed in accordance with rules or procedures established by the department or the hospital; except that a hospital director shall discharge any patient who has been hospitalized subject to an order of continuing hospitalization and who has been on an authorized leave or absence from the hospital for a continuous period of 1 year. Upon such discharge, the hospital director shall notify the court.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

## PERIODIC REVIEW

### **330.1482 Review of status; frequency; assignment of physician or psychologist.**

Sec. 482. Each individual subject to a 1-year order of involuntary mental health treatment has the right to adequate and prompt review of his or her current status as a person requiring treatment. Six months from the date of a 1-year order of involuntary mental health treatment, the executive director of the community mental health services program responsible for treatment or, if private arrangements for the reimbursement of mental

health treatment services have been made, the hospital director or director of the alternative treatment program shall assign a physician or licensed psychologist to review the individual's clinical status as a person requiring treatment.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1986, Act 117, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1483 Review of status; disposition and notice of results; complaint.**

Sec. 483. (1) The results of each periodic review shall be made part of the individual's record, and shall be filed within 5 days of the review in the form of a written report with the court that last ordered the individual's treatment, and within those 5 days, the executive director or director of the hospital or treatment program with which private reimbursement arrangements have been made shall give notice of the results of the review and information on the individual's right to petition for discharge to the individual, the individual's attorney, the individual's guardian, and the individual's nearest relative or a person designated by the individual.

(2) An individual under a 1-year order of involuntary mental health treatment or a person designated by the individual may submit a complaint to the provider of services at any time regarding the quality and appropriateness of the treatment provided. A copy of each complaint and the provider's response to each complaint shall be submitted to the executive director or director of the private program and the court along with the written report required by subsection (1).

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1986, Act 117, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1484 Review of status; report; objections; hearing; petition for discharge.**

Sec. 484. If the report required under section 483 concludes that the individual requires continuing involuntary mental health treatment and the individual or the executive director objects to the conclusions, the individual or the executive director has the right to a hearing and may petition the court for discharge of the individual from the treatment program. This petition shall be presented to the court within 7 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the report is received.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1986, Act 117, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1485 Repealed. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to annual hearing and petition for discharge.

### **330.1485a Individual no longer requiring treatment; individual continuing to require treatment; finding; order.**

Sec. 485a. (1) Upon a hearing under section 484, if the court finds that an individual under an order of involuntary mental health treatment is no longer a person requiring treatment, the court shall enter a finding to that effect and shall order that the individual be discharged.

(2) Upon a hearing under section 484, if the court finds that an individual under a 1-year order of involuntary mental health treatment continues to be a person requiring treatment, and after consideration of complaints submitted under section 483(2), the court shall do 1 of the following:

- (a) Continue the order.
- (b) Issue a new continuing order for involuntary mental health treatment under section 472a(3) or (4).

**History:** Add. 1980, Act 138, Imd. Eff. May 29, 1980;—Am. 1986, Act 117, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1486 Writ of habeas corpus.**

Sec. 486. Nothing in this chapter shall prevent the filing or deprive any individual of the benefits of a writ of habeas corpus.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

## LEGAL COMPETENCE

### **330.1489 Legal competence; presumption; effect of prior commitment.**

Sec. 489. (1) No determination that a person requires treatment, no order of court authorizing hospitalization or alternative treatment, nor any form of admission to a hospital shall give rise to a presumption of, constitute a finding of, or operate as an adjudication of legal incompetence.

(2) No order of commitment under any previous statute of this state shall, in the absence of a concomitant appointment of a guardian, constitute a finding of or operate as an adjudication of legal incompetence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

**330.1490 Persons entitled to copies of MCL 330.1489.**

Sec. 490. Individuals receiving involuntary mental health treatment under this chapter shall receive a copy of section 489 upon the commencement of involuntary mental health treatment. An individual discharged from a hospital shall receive a copy of section 489 upon request.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1491-330.1497 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed sections pertained to legal competency.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 4A

CIVIL ADMISSION AND DISCHARGE PROCEDURES FOR EMOTIONALLY DISTURBED MINORS

**330.1498a Hospitalization of minors.**

Sec. 498a. A minor shall be hospitalized only pursuant to the provisions of this chapter.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1498b Definitions; C to M.**

Sec. 498b. As used in this chapter, unless the context requires otherwise:

(a) “Court” means the probate court or the court with responsibility with regard to mental health services for the county in which a minor who has requested hospitalization, for whom a request for hospitalization has been made, or who has been hospitalized pursuant to this chapter either resides or was found.

(b) “Minor requiring treatment” means either of the following:

(i) A minor with a substantial disorder of thought or mood that significantly impairs judgment, behavior, capacity to recognize reality, or ability to cope with the ordinary demands of life.

(ii) A minor having a severe or persistent emotional condition characterized by seriously impaired personality development, individual adjustment, social adjustment, or emotional growth, which is demonstrated in behavior symptomatic of that impairment.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1988, Act 155, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1988;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1498c Definitions; P to S.**

Sec. 498c. As used in this chapter, unless the context requires otherwise:

(a) “Person in loco parentis” means a person who is not the parent or guardian of a minor, but who has either legal custody of a minor or physical custody of a minor and is providing support and care for the minor.

(b) “Suitable for hospitalization” means a determination concerning a minor that all of the following criteria are met:

(i) The minor is a minor requiring treatment.

(ii) The minor is in need of hospitalization and is expected to benefit from hospitalization.

(iii) An appropriate, less restrictive alternative to hospitalization is not available.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 524, Imd. Eff. Jan. 12, 1999.

**330.1498d Hospitalization of minor; conditions; request by family independence agency or county juvenile agency.**

Sec. 498d. (1) Subject to section 498e and except as otherwise provided in this chapter, a minor of any age may be hospitalized if both of the following conditions are met:

(a) The minor's parent, guardian, or a person acting in loco parentis for the minor or, in compliance with subsection (2) or (3), the family independence agency or county juvenile agency, as applicable, requests hospitalization of the minor under this chapter.

(b) The minor is found to be suitable for hospitalization.

(2) The family independence agency may request hospitalization of a minor who is committed to the family independence agency under 1935 PA 220, MCL 400.201 to 400.214.

(3) As applicable, the family independence agency may request hospitalization of, or the county juvenile agency may request an evaluation for hospitalization of, a minor who is 1 of the following:

(a) A ward of the court under chapter X or XIA of 1939 PA 288, MCL 710.21 to 710.70 and 712A.1 to 712A.32, if the family independence agency or county juvenile agency is specifically empowered to do so by court order.

(b) Committed to the family independence agency or county juvenile agency under the youth rehabilitation services act, 1974 PA 150, MCL 803.301 to 803.309, except that if the minor is residing with his or her custodial parent, the consent of the custodial parent is required.

(4) Subject to sections 498e, 498f, and 498j, a minor 14 years of age or older may be hospitalized if both of the following conditions are met:

(a) The minor requests hospitalization under this chapter.

(b) The minor is found to be suitable for hospitalization.

(5) In making the determination of suitability for hospitalization, a minor shall not be determined to be a

minor requiring treatment solely on the basis of 1 or more of the following conditions:

- (a) Epilepsy.
- (b) Developmental disability.
- (c) Brief periods of intoxication caused by substances such as alcohol or drugs or by dependence upon or addiction to those substances.
- (d) Juvenile offenses, including school truancy, home truancy, or incorrigibility.
- (e) Sexual activity.
- (f) Religious activity or beliefs.
- (g) Political activity or beliefs.
- (6) As used in this section, "county juvenile agency" means that term as defined in section 2 of the county juvenile agency act.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 524, Imd. Eff. Jan. 12, 1999.

### **330.1498e Evaluation; second opinion; transfer; alternative program; applicability of section.**

Sec. 498e. (1) A minor requesting hospitalization or for whom a request for hospitalization was made shall be evaluated to determine suitability for hospitalization pursuant to this section as soon as possible after the request is made.

(2) The executive director of the community mental health services program that is responsible for providing services in the county of residence of a minor requesting hospitalization or for whom a request for hospitalization was made shall evaluate the minor to determine his or her suitability for hospitalization pursuant to this section. In making a determination of a minor's suitability for hospitalization, the executive director shall utilize the community mental health services program's children's diagnostic and treatment service. If a children's diagnostic and treatment service does not exist in the community mental health services program, the executive director shall, through written agreement, arrange to have a determination made by the children's diagnostic and treatment service of another community mental health services program, or by the appropriate hospital.

(3) In evaluating a minor's suitability for hospitalization, the executive director shall do all of the following:

- (a) Determine both of the following:
  - (i) Whether the minor is a minor requiring treatment.
  - (ii) Whether the minor requires hospitalization and is expected to benefit from hospitalization.
- (b) Determine whether there is an appropriate, available alternative to hospitalization, and if there is, refer the minor to that program.
- (c) Consult with the appropriate school, hospital, and other public or private agencies.
- (d) If the minor is determined to be suitable for hospitalization under subdivision (a), refer the minor to the appropriate hospital.
- (e) If the minor is determined not to be suitable for hospitalization under subdivision (a), determine if the minor needs mental health services. If it is determined that the minor needs mental health services, the executive director shall offer an appropriate treatment program for the minor, if the program is available, or refer the minor to any other appropriate agency for services.
- (f) If a minor is assessed and found not to be clinically suitable for hospitalization, the executive director shall inform the individual or individuals requesting hospitalization of the minor of appropriate available alternative services to which a referral should be made and of the process for a request of a second opinion under subsection (4).

(4) If the children's diagnostic and treatment service of the community mental health services program denies hospitalization, the parent or guardian of the minor may request a second opinion from the executive director. The executive director shall arrange for an additional evaluation by a psychiatrist, other physician, or licensed psychologist to be performed within 3 days, excluding Sundays and legal holidays, after the executive director receives the request. If the conclusion of the second opinion is different from the conclusion of the children's diagnostic and treatment service, the executive director, in conjunction with the medical director, shall make a decision based on all clinical information available. The executive director's decision shall be confirmed in writing to the individual who requested the second opinion, and the confirming document shall include the signatures of the executive director and medical director or verification that the decision was made in conjunction with the medical director.

(5) If a minor has been admitted to a hospital not operated by or under contract with the department or a community mental health services program and the hospital considers it necessary to transfer the minor to a hospital under contract with a community mental health services program, the hospital shall submit an



application for transfer to the appropriate community mental health services program. The executive director shall determine if there is an appropriate, available alternative to hospitalization of the minor. If the executive director determines that there is an appropriate, available alternative program, the minor shall be referred to that program. If the executive director determines that there is not an appropriate, alternative program, the minor shall be referred to a hospital under contract with the community mental health services program.

(6) Except as provided in subsections (1) and (5), this section only applies to hospitals operated under contract with a community mental health services program.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1498f Admission; examination; waiting list; interim services; referral.**

Sec. 498f. If a minor is referred to a hospital by an executive director pursuant to section 498e, the hospital director may accept the referral and admit the minor, or the hospital director may order an examination of the minor to confirm the minor's suitability for hospitalization. The examination shall begin immediately. If the hospital director confirms the minor's suitability for hospitalization, the minor shall be scheduled for admission to the hospital. If the minor cannot be admitted immediately because of insufficient space in the hospital, the minor shall be placed on a waiting list and the executive director shall provide necessary interim services, including periodic reassessment of the suitability for hospitalization. The minor may be referred to another hospital. If the hospital director does not confirm the minor's suitability for hospitalization, the minor shall be referred to the executive director, who shall offer an appropriate treatment plan for the minor or refer the minor to any other agency for services.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1498g Examination, tests, and evaluations.**

Sec. 498g. If a minor is admitted to a hospital pursuant to this chapter, the director of the hospital shall cause the minor to be examined by a child psychiatrist within 48 hours after the admission of the minor and shall immediately initiate any of the following tests and evaluations of the minor pursuant to section 498j which, in the hospital director's opinion may aid in the preparation of a treatment plan for the minor:

- (a) A comprehensive social and family history including family relationships.
- (b) A comprehensive educational test and an assessment of educational development.
- (c) Psychological testing.
- (d) An evaluation by the staff participating in the treatment of the minor.
- (e) Any relevant test, assessment, or study of, or related to, the minor.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.

### **330.1498h Emergency admission of minor.**

Sec. 498h. (1) A minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis may request emergency admission of the minor to a hospital, if the person making the request has reason to believe that the minor is a minor requiring treatment and that the minor presents a serious danger to self or others.

(2) If the hospital to which the request for emergency admission is made is not under contract to the community mental health services program, the request for emergency hospitalization shall be made directly to the hospital. If the hospital director agrees that the minor needs emergency admission, the minor shall be hospitalized. If the hospital director does not agree, the person making the request may request hospitalization of the minor under section 498d.

(3) If the hospital to which the request for emergency admission is made is under contract to the community mental health services program, the request shall be made to the preadmission screening unit of the community mental health services program serving in the county where the minor resides. If the community mental health services program has a children's diagnostic and treatment service, the preadmission screening unit shall refer the person making the request to that service. In counties where there is no children's diagnostic and treatment service, the preadmission screening unit shall refer the person making the request to the appropriate hospital. If it is determined that emergency admission is not necessary, the person may request hospitalization of the minor under section 498d. If it is determined that emergency admission is necessary, the minor shall be hospitalized or placed in an appropriate alternative program.

(4) If a minor is assessed by the preadmission screening unit and found not to be clinically suitable for hospitalization, the preadmission screening unit shall inform the individual or individuals requesting hospitalization of the minor of appropriate available alternative services to which a referral should be made and of the process for a request of a second opinion under subsection (5).

(5) If the preadmission screening unit of the community mental health services program denies

hospitalization, a minor's parent or guardian may request a second opinion from the executive director. The executive director shall arrange for an additional evaluation by a psychiatrist, other physician, or licensed psychologist to be performed within 3 days, excluding Sundays and legal holidays, after the executive director receives the request. If the conclusion of the second opinion is different from the conclusion of the preadmission screening unit, the executive director, in conjunction with the medical director, shall make a decision based on all clinical information available. The executive director's decision shall be confirmed in writing to the individual who requested the second opinion, and the confirming document shall include the signatures of the executive director and medical director or verification that the decision was made in conjunction with the medical director.

(6) If a person in loco parentis makes a request for emergency admission and the minor is admitted to a hospital under this section, the hospital director or the executive director of the community mental health services program immediately shall notify the minor's parent or parents or guardian.

(7) If a minor is hospitalized in a hospital that is operated under contract with a community mental health services program, the hospital director shall notify the appropriate executive director within 24 hours after the hospitalization occurs.

(8) If a peace officer, as a result of personal observation, has reasonable grounds to believe that a minor is a minor requiring treatment and that the minor presents a serious danger to self or others and if after a reasonable effort to locate the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis, the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis cannot be located, the peace officer may take the minor into protective custody and transport the minor to the appropriate community mental health preadmission screening unit, if the community mental health services program has a children's diagnostic and treatment service, or to a hospital if it does not have a children's diagnostic and treatment service. After transporting the minor, the peace officer shall execute a written request for emergency hospitalization of the minor stating the reasons, based upon personal observation, that the peace officer believes that emergency hospitalization is necessary. The written request shall include a statement that a reasonable effort was made by the peace officer to locate the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis. If it is determined that emergency hospitalization of the minor is not necessary, the minor shall be returned to his or her parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis if an additional attempt to locate the parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis is successful. If the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis cannot be located, the minor shall be turned over to the protective services program of the family independence agency. If it is determined that emergency admission of the minor is necessary, the minor shall be admitted to the appropriate hospital or to an appropriate alternative program. The executive director immediately shall notify the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis. If the hospital is under contract with the community mental health services program, the hospital director shall notify the appropriate executive director within 24 hours after the hospitalization occurs.

(9) An evaluation of a minor admitted to a hospital under this section shall begin immediately after the minor is admitted. The evaluation shall be conducted in the same manner as provided in section 498e. If the minor is not found to be suitable for hospitalization, the minor shall be released into the custody of his or her parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis, and the minor shall be referred to the executive director who shall determine if the minor needs mental health services. If it is determined that the minor needs mental health services, the executive director shall offer an appropriate treatment program for the minor, if the program is available, or refer the minor to another agency for services.

(10) A hospital director shall proceed under either the estates and protected individuals code, 1998 PA 386, MCL 700.1101 to 700.8102, or chapter XIA of the probate code of 1939, 1939 PA 288, MCL 712A.1 to 712A.32, as warranted by the situation and the best interests of the minor, under any of the following circumstances:

(a) The hospital director cannot locate a parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis of a minor admitted to a hospital under subsection (8).

(b) The hospital director cannot locate the parent or guardian of a minor admitted to a hospital by a person in loco parentis under this section.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2000, Act 57, Eff. Apr. 1, 2000.

### **330.1498i Notice.**

Sec. 498i. The parent or guardian of a minor shall be notified immediately of the admission of a minor to a hospital in any case where the parent or guardian of the minor did not execute the application for hospitalization. The notice shall be in the form most likely to reach the person being notified in an expeditious manner, and shall inform the person of the right to participate in any proceedings under this act.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.

### **330.1498j Consent.**

Sec. 498j. A hospital shall request a parent or guardian of a minor admitted to a hospital under this chapter to give written consent for the minor's treatment and for the release of information from agencies or individuals involved in treating the minor before the hospitalization considered necessary by the hospital for the minor's treatment. If the hospital cannot obtain consent for treatment, the director of the hospital may proceed under either the estates and protected individuals code, 1998 PA 386, MCL 700.1101 to 700.8102, or chapter XIIA of the probate code of 1939, 1939 PA 288, MCL 712A.1 to 712A.32, as warranted by the situation and the best interests of the minor.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 2000, Act 57, Eff. Apr. 1, 2000.

### **330.1498k Leaving hospital without knowledge and permission of staff; notice; transporting minor to hospital; protective custody; appeal.**

Sec. 498k. (1) If a minor who has been admitted to a hospital under this chapter leaves the hospital without the knowledge and permission of the appropriate hospital staff, the hospital shall immediately notify the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis, the executive director if appropriate, and the appropriate police agency.

(2) If a minor has left a hospital without the knowledge and permission of the appropriate hospital staff or has refused a request to return to the hospital while on an authorized absence from the hospital, and the hospital director believes that the minor should be returned to the hospital, the hospital director shall request that the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis transport the minor to the hospital. If the parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis is unable, after reasonable effort, to transport the minor, a request may be submitted to the court for an order to transport the minor. If the court is satisfied that a reasonable effort was made to transport the minor, the court shall order a peace officer to take the minor into protective custody for the purpose of returning the minor to the hospital.

(3) An opportunity for appeal, and notice of that opportunity, shall be provided to any minor and to the parent or guardian of any minor who is returned over the minor's objection from any authorized leave in excess of 10 days. In the case of a minor less than 14 years of age, the appeal shall be made by the parent or guardian of the minor or person in loco parentis.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1988, Act 155, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1988;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1498l Review.**

Sec. 498l. (1) Not more than 90 days after the admission of a minor to a hospital pursuant to this chapter, and at 60-day intervals after the expiration of the 90-day period, the director of the hospital shall perform or arrange to have performed a review of the minor's suitability for hospitalization. If the minor is in a hospital under contract with a community mental health services program, the executive director shall participate in the reviews.

(2) Subject to section 114a, the reviews of the minor's suitability for continued hospitalization shall be conducted under rules promulgated by the department. Results of the reviews shall be transmitted promptly to all of the following:

- (a) The minor, if the minor is 14 years of age or older.
- (b) The parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis of the minor.
- (c) The executive director.
- (d) The court, if there was a court hearing on the admission of the minor.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1498m Objection to hospitalization; violation as misdemeanor.**

Sec. 498m. (1) An objection to the hospitalization of a minor may be made to the court by any of the following persons:

- (a) A person found suitable by the court.
- (b) The minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis if the request for hospitalization was made by the minor pursuant to section 498d(3) or by a peace officer pursuant to section 498h(6).
- (c) The minor who has been hospitalized, if the minor is 14 years of age or older.

(2) An objection made to the court pursuant to subsection (1) shall be made in writing not more than 30 days after the admission of a minor to a hospital, and may be made subsequently within not more than 30 days after the receipt of the periodic review of the minor's suitability for continued hospitalization as provided for

in section 498l. The objection shall state the basis on which it is being raised.

(3) If a minor who has been hospitalized for not less than 7 days pursuant to this chapter informs a hospital employee of the minor's desire to object to hospitalization, the hospital employee or a person designated by the hospital shall assist the minor in properly submitting an objection to hospitalization pursuant to this section. An employee of the hospital shall not interfere with or fail to act upon a minor's objection to hospitalization. A person who violates this subsection is guilty of a misdemeanor.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.

### **330.1498n Judicial hearing.**

Sec. 498n. (1) Upon receipt of an objection to hospitalization filed under section 498m, the court shall schedule a hearing to be held within 7 days, excluding Sundays and holidays. After receipt of the objection, the court shall notify all of the following persons of the time and place for the hearing:

- (a) The parents or guardian of the minor to whom the objection refers.
- (b) The person filing the objection.
- (c) The minor to whom the objection refers.
- (d) The person who executed the application for hospitalization of the minor.
- (e) The hospital director.
- (f) The executive director.

(2) The court shall sustain an objection to hospitalization and order the discharge of the minor unless the court finds by clear and convincing evidence that the minor is suitable for hospitalization. If the court does not sustain the objection, an order shall not be entered, the objection shall be dismissed, and the hospital shall continue to hospitalize the minor.

(3) The hearing required by subsection (1) shall be governed by sections 451 to 465.

(4) The court shall not dismiss the objection and refuse to order a discharge of a hospitalized minor on the grounds that the minor's parent or guardian is unwilling or unable to provide or arrange for the management, care, or residence of the minor. If an objection is sustained and the minor's parent or guardian is unwilling or unable to provide or arrange for the management, care, or residence of the minor, the objecting person may, or a person authorized by the court shall, file promptly a petition under section 2(b) of chapter XIIA of Act No. 288 of the Public Acts of 1939, being section 712A.2 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, to ensure that the minor is provided with appropriate management, care, or residence.

(5) If a hospital has officially agreed to admit a minor, but admission has been deferred until a subsequent date, an objection to hospitalization of the minor may be made to the court under section 498m before the minor is admitted to the hospital. Subject to section 114a, a minor 14 years of age or older shall be notified of the right to object in accordance with rules promulgated by the department. If the objection is sustained by the court, the minor shall not be hospitalized.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1498o Notice of intent or oral request to terminate hospitalization; petition to continue hospitalization; hearing.**

Sec. 498o. (1) Except as provided in subsection (4), a minor hospitalized under this chapter shall not be kept in the hospital more than 3 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after receipt by the hospital of a written notice of intent to terminate the hospitalization of the minor executed by the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis or by the minor if the minor is 14 years of age or older and was admitted to the hospital upon his or her own request.

(2) Upon receipt of an oral request to terminate hospitalization of a minor pursuant to subsection (1), the hospital promptly shall supply the necessary form for termination of hospitalization to the person giving notice.

(3) Upon receipt of notice or an oral request under subsection (1) or (2) by a hospital under contract with the community mental health services program, the hospital director immediately shall notify the executive director.

(4) If notice of intent to terminate hospitalization is received by a hospital under subsection (1) or (2), and the director of the hospital determines that the minor to whom the notice applies should remain in the hospital, the director of the hospital or a person designated by the director of the hospital shall file, within 3 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after receipt of the notice, a petition with the court requesting an order to continue hospitalization of the minor. The petition shall be accompanied by 1 certificate executed by a child and adolescent psychiatrist and 1 certificate executed by either a physician or a licensed psychologist. If a petition is filed with the court under this subsection, the hospital shall continue to hospitalize the minor

pending a court hearing on the petition.

(5) Upon receipt of a petition to continue hospitalization of a minor under subsection (4), the court shall schedule a hearing to be held within 7 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after receipt of the petition. The hearing shall be convened in accordance with sections 451 to 465.

(6) If the court finds the minor to be suitable for hospitalization by clear and convincing evidence, the court shall order the minor to continue hospitalization for not more than 60 days. If the court does not find by clear and convincing evidence that the minor is suitable for hospitalization, the court shall order the minor discharged from the hospital.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1498p Discharge; notice; prerelease plan; refusal of parent or guardian to assume custody; petition.**

Sec. 498p. (1) Upon periodic review of a hospitalized minor under section 498 *l*, or at any other time, if it is determined that the minor is no longer suitable for hospitalization, the director of the hospital shall discharge the minor from the hospital.

(2) If a minor discharged under subsection (1) has been hospitalized under a court order, or if court proceedings are pending, the court shall be notified of the minor's discharge from the hospital.

(3) The director of a hospital shall notify the appropriate executive director of the pending discharge of a minor not less than 7 days before the minor is discharged from the hospital.

(4) Before a minor is discharged from a hospital under subsection (1), the executive director, with the assistance of the hospital, shall develop an individualized prerelease plan for the minor in accordance with section 209a.

(5) If the parent or guardian of a minor admitted to a hospital under this chapter refuses to assume custody of the minor upon discharge of the minor from the hospital, the hospital director shall file or cause to be filed a petition in the juvenile division of the probate court alleging that the minor is within the provisions of section 2(b) of chapter XIIA of Act No. 288 of the Public Acts of 1939, being section 712A.2 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, to ensure that the minor is provided with appropriate management, care, and residence. Arrangements considered suitable by the hospital director and agreed to by the parent or guardian for care of the minor outside the home of the parent or guardian do not constitute refusal to assume custody of the minor.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1498q Governing provisions.**

Sec. 498q. Notwithstanding the provisions of chapter 4, the civil admission and discharge procedures for emotionally disturbed minors shall be governed by this chapter.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984.

### **330.1498r, 330.1498s Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed sections pertained to specialized units.

### **330.1498t Transporting minor for evaluation.**

Sec. 498t. If a person who requests hospitalization of a minor pursuant to section 498d or 498h is unable, after reasonable efforts, to transport the minor for the evaluation required by section 498e, a request may be submitted to the court for an order to transport the minor. If the court is satisfied that a reasonable effort was made by the person requesting hospitalization to transport the minor for evaluation, the court shall order a peace officer to take the minor into protective custody for the purpose of transporting the minor immediately to the evaluation site, and if necessary, from the evaluation site to the hospital for admission. The person requesting the transport order shall meet the minor at the evaluation site and remain with the minor for the duration of the evaluation.

**History:** Add. 1988, Act 155, Imd. Eff. June 14, 1988.



**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 5

CIVIL ADMISSION AND DISCHARGE PROCEDURES: DEVELOPMENTAL DISABILITIES

GENERAL PROVISIONS

**330.1500 Definitions.**

Sec. 500. As used in this chapter, unless the context requires otherwise:

(a) "Administrative admission" means the admission of an individual with a developmental disability to a center pursuant to section 509.

(b) "Court" means the probate court or the court with responsibility with regard to mental health matters for the county in which an individual with a developmental disability resides or was found.

(c) "Criteria for judicial admission" means the criteria specified in section 515 for admission of an adult with a developmental disability to a center, private facility, or alternative program of care and treatment under section 518.

(d) "Private facility" means an adult foster care facility operated under contract with a community mental health services program or on a private pay basis that agrees to do both of the following:

- (i) Accept the judicial admission of an individual with developmental disability.
- (ii) Fulfill the duties of a center as described in this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1978, Act 166, Imd. Eff. May 26, 1978;—Am. 1986, Act 264, Imd. Eff. Dec. 9, 1986;—Am. 1987, Act 76, Imd. Eff. June 29, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1501 Forms.**

Sec. 501. The department shall prescribe the forms to be used under this chapter, and all facilities shall use department forms. Forms that may be used in court proceedings under this chapter shall be subject to the approval of the supreme court.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

**330.1502 Admission to facility; applicable law.**

Sec. 502. An individual shall be admitted to a center only pursuant to the provisions of this act.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1503 Judicial admission of minors prohibited; preferred form of admission for adults.**

Sec. 503. (1) An individual under 18 years of age shall not be judicially admitted to a center, facility, private facility, or other residential program.

(2) Administrative admission under section 509 is the preferred form of admission for individuals 18 years of age or older.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1504 Developmentally disabled persons; admission.**

Sec. 504. An individual with a developmental disability other than mental retardation is eligible for temporary and administrative admission pursuant to sections 508 and 509, but is not eligible for judicial admission.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

**330.1505 Evaluation of competency to execute application for administrative admission; notice; petition for appointment of plenary or partial guardian.**

Sec. 505. (1) Six months prior to the eighteenth birthday of each resident in a center, the resident shall be evaluated by the center for the purpose of determining whether he or she is competent to execute an application for administrative admission.

(2) If it is determined by the center that the resident is not competent to execute an application for administrative admission, or otherwise requires the protective services of a guardian, a parent, or if none, another interested person or entity, the parent, guardian, or interested party shall be notified and requested to file a petition for the appointment of a plenary or partial guardian. If a petition is not filed, the center may, but need not, file a petition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

## TEMPORARY AND ADMINISTRATIVE ADMISSION

### **330.1508 Individual with developmental disability; temporary admission; execution and contents of application; services; time limitation.**

Sec. 508. (1) An individual with a developmental disability referred by a community mental health services program may be temporarily admitted to a center for appropriate clinical services if an application for temporary admission is executed by a person legally empowered to make the application and if it is determined that the individual is suitable for admission. The services to be provided to the individual shall be determined by mutual agreement between the community mental health services program, the center, and the person making the application, except that no individual may be temporarily admitted for more than 30 days.

(2) An application for temporary admission shall contain the substance of subsection (1).

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1509 Administrative admission; execution and contents of application; explanation of rights; persons entitled to copy of application.**

Sec. 509. (1) An individual with a developmental disability under 18 years of age shall be referred by a community mental health services program before being considered for administrative admission to a center. An application for the individual's admission shall be executed by a parent, guardian, or, in the absence of a parent or guardian, a person in loco parentis if it is determined that the minor is suitable for admission.

(2) An individual with a developmental disability who is 18 years of age or older and is referred by a community mental health services program may be admitted to a center on an administrative admission basis if an application for the individual's admission is executed by the individual if competent to do so, or by a guardian if the individual is not competent to do so, and if it is determined that the individual is suitable for admission.

(3) An application for administrative admission shall contain in large type and simple language the substance of sections 510, 511, and 512. At the time of admission, the rights set forth in the application shall be explained to the resident and to the person who executed the application for admission. In addition, a copy of the application shall be given to the resident, the person who executed the application, and to 1 other person designated by the resident.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1510 Administrative admission; preadmission examination; report; reexamination.**

Sec. 510. (1) Prior to the administrative admission of any individual, the individual may be received by the center designated and approved by the community mental health services program for up to 10 days in order for a preadmission examination to be conducted. No individual may be administratively admitted unless the individual was referred by the community mental health services program and was given a preadmission examination by the center for the purpose of determining the individual's suitability for admission.

(2) The preadmission examination shall include mental, physical, social, and educational evaluations, and shall be conducted under the supervision of a registered nurse or other mental health professional possessing at least a master's degree. The results of the examination shall be contained in a report to be made part of the individual's record, and the report shall also contain a statement indicating the most appropriate living arrangement that is necessary to meet the individual's treatment needs.

(3) At least once annually each administratively admitted resident shall be reexamined for the purpose of determining whether he or she continues to be suitable for admission.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1511 Administrative admission; objection.**

Sec. 511. (1) Objection may be made to the admission of any administratively admitted resident. Objections may be filed with the court by a person found suitable by the court or by the resident himself or herself if he or she is at least 13 years of age. An objection may be made not more than 30 days after admission of the resident, and may be made subsequently at any 6-month interval following the date of the original objection or, if an original objection was not made, at any 6-month interval following the date of admission.

(2) An objection shall be made in writing, except that if made by the resident, an objection to admission may be communicated to the court or judge of probate and the executive director of the community mental health services program by any means, including but not limited to oral communication or informal letter. If the resident informs the center that he or she desires to object to the admission, the center shall assist the resident in submitting his or her objection to the court.

(3) Upon receiving notice of an objection, the court shall schedule a hearing to be held within 7 days, excluding Sundays and holidays. The court shall notify the person who objected, the resident, the person who executed the application, the executive director, and the director of the center of the time and place of the hearing.

(4) The hearing shall be governed by those provisions of sections 517 to 522, including the appointment of counsel and an independent medical or psychological evaluation, that the court deems necessary to ensure that all relevant information is brought to its attention, and by the provisions of this section.

(5) The court shall sustain the objection and order the discharge of the resident if the resident is not in need of the care and treatment that is available at the center or if an alternative to the care and treatment provided in a center is available and adequate to meet the resident's needs.

(6) Unless the court sustains the objection and orders the discharge of the resident, the center may continue to provide residential and other services to the resident.

(7) Unwillingness or inability of the parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis to provide for the resident's management, care, or residence shall not be grounds for refusing to sustain the objection and order discharge, but in that event the objecting person may, or a person authorized by the court shall, promptly file a petition under section 637 or, if the resident is a juvenile, under section 2 of chapter XIIA of Act No. 288 of the Public Acts of 1939, being section 712A.2 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, to ensure that suitable management, care, or residence is provided.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1512 Administrative admission; detention period; notice of intention to leave center; form.**

Sec. 512. (1) A center may detain an administratively admitted resident for a period not exceeding 3 days from the time that the person who executed the application for the resident's admission gives written notice to the center of his or her intention that the resident leave the center.

(2) When a center is notified of a resident's intention to leave the center, it shall promptly supply an appropriate form to the person who made the notification and notify the appropriate community mental health services program.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

## **JUDICIAL ADMISSION**

### **330.1515 Criteria for judicial admission.**

Sec. 515. A court may order the admission of an individual 18 years of age or older who meets both of the following requirements:

(a) Has been diagnosed as an individual with mental retardation.

(b) Can be reasonably expected within the near future to intentionally or unintentionally seriously physically injure himself or herself or another person, and has overtly acted in a manner substantially supportive of that expectation.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1516 Petition for judicial admission; contents; examination; report; noncompliance; protective custody; right to return home; order of admission; rights of individual; copy of report sent to court; dismissal of petition; hearing.**

Sec. 516. (1) Any person found suitable by the court may file with the court a petition that asserts that an individual meets the criteria for judicial admission specified in section 515.

(2) The petition shall contain the alleged facts that are the basis for the assertion, the names and addresses, if known, of any witnesses to alleged and relevant facts, and if known the name and address of the nearest relative or guardian of the individual.

(3) If the petition appears on its face to be sufficient, the court shall order that the individual be examined and a report be prepared. To this end, the court shall appoint a qualified person who may but need not be an employee of the community mental health services program or the court to arrange for the examination, to prepare the report, and to file it with the court.

(4) If it appears to the court that the individual will not comply with an order of examination under subsection (3), the court may order a peace officer to take the individual into protective custody and transport him or her immediately to a center recommended by the community mental health services program or other suitable place designated by the community mental health services program for up to 48 hours for the ordered examination.

(5) After examination, the individual shall be allowed to return home unless it appears to the court that he or she requires immediate admission to the community mental health services program's recommended center in order to prevent physical harm to himself or herself or others pending a hearing, in which case the court shall enter an order to that effect. If an individual is ordered admitted under this subsection, not later than 12 hours after he or she is admitted the center shall provide him or her with a copy of the petition, a copy of the report, and a written statement in simple terms explaining the individual's rights to a hearing under section 517, to be present at the hearing and to be represented by legal counsel, if 1 physician and 1 licensed psychologist or 2 physicians conclude that the individual meets the criteria for judicial admission.

(6) The report required by subsection (3) shall contain all of the following:

(a) Evaluations of the individual's mental, physical, social, and educational condition.

(b) A conclusion as to whether the individual meets the criteria for judicial admission specified in section 515.

(c) A list of available forms of care and treatment that may serve as an alternative to admission to a center.

(d) A recommendation as to the most appropriate living arrangement for the individual in terms of type and location of living arrangement and the availability of requisite support services.

(e) The signatures of 1 physician and 1 licensed psychologist or 2 physicians who performed examinations serving in part as the basis of the report.

(7) A copy of the report required under subsection (3) shall be sent to the court immediately upon completion.

(8) The petition shall be dismissed by the court unless 1 physician and 1 licensed psychologist or 2 physicians conclude, and that conclusion is stated in the report, that the individual meets the criteria for judicial admission.

(9) An individual whose admission was ordered under subsection (5) is entitled to a hearing in accordance with section 517.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1517 Hearings; applicable law; duties of court; rights of individual; participation of prosecuting attorney; failure to give notice as ground for adjournment or continuance; change of venue.**

Sec. 517. (1) Hearings convened to determine whether an individual meets the criteria for judicial admission shall be governed by sections 517 to 522. Sections 517 to 522 do not apply to the hearing provided for in section 511 concerning an objection to an administrative admission.

(2) Upon receipt of a petition and a report as provided for in section 516 or 532, or receipt of a petition as provided for in section 531, the court shall do all of the following:

(a) Fix a date for a hearing to be held within 7 days, excluding Sundays or holidays, after the court's receipt of the documents or document.

(b) Fix a place for a hearing, either at a center or other convenient place, within or outside of the county.

(c) Cause notice of a petition and of the time and place of any hearing to be given to the individual asserted to meet the criteria for judicial admission, his or her attorney, the petitioner, the prosecuting or other attorney specified in subsection (4), the community mental health services program, the director of any center to which the individual is admitted, the individual's spouse if his or her whereabouts are known, the guardian, if any, of the individual, and other relatives or persons as the court may determine. The notice shall be given at the earliest practicable time and sufficiently in advance of the hearing date to permit preparation for the hearing.

(d) Cause the individual to be given within 4 days of the court's receipt of the documents described in section 516 a copy of the petition, a copy of the report, unless the individual has previously been given a copy of the petition and the report, notice of the right to a full court hearing, notice of the right to be present at the hearing, notice of the right to be represented by legal counsel, notice of the right to demand a jury trial, and notice of the right to an independent clinical or psychological evaluation.

(e) Subsequently give copies of all orders to the persons identified in subdivision (c).

(3) The individual asserted to meet the criteria for judicial admission is entitled to be represented by legal counsel in the same manner as counsel is provided under section 454, and is entitled to all of the following:

(a) To be present at the hearing.

(b) To have upon demand a trial by jury of 6.

(c) To obtain a continuance for any reasonable time for good cause.

(d) To present documents and witnesses.

(e) To cross-examine witnesses.

(f) To require testimony in court in person from 1 physician or 1 licensed psychologist who has personally examined the individual.

(g) To receive an independent examination by a physician or licensed psychologist of his or her choice on the issue of whether he or she meets the criteria for judicial admission.

(4) The prosecuting attorney of the county in which a court has its principal office shall participate, either in person or by assistant, in hearings convened by the court of his or her county under this chapter, except that a prosecutor need not participate in or be present at a hearing whenever a petitioner or some other appropriate person has retained private counsel who will be present in court and will present to the court the case for a finding that the individual meets the criteria for judicial admission.

(5) Unless the individual or his or her attorney objects, the failure to timely notify a spouse, guardian, or other person determined by the court to be entitled to notice is not cause to adjourn or continue any hearing.

(6) The individual, any interested person, or the court on its own motion may request a change of venue because of residence; convenience to parties, witnesses, or the court; or the individual's mental or physical condition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1518 Findings; disposition.**

Sec. 518. (1) If the court finds that an individual does not meet the criteria for judicial admission, the court shall enter a finding to that effect, shall dismiss the petition, and shall direct that the individual be discharged if he or she has been admitted to a center prior to the hearing.

(2) If the individual is found to meet the criteria for judicial admission, the court shall do 1 of the following:

(a) Order the individual to be admitted to a center designated by the department and recommended by the community mental health services program.

(b) Order the individual to be admitted to a licensed hospital at the request of the individual or his or her family member, if private funds are to be utilized and the private facility complies with all of the admission, continuing care, and discharge duties and requirements described in this chapter for centers.

(c) Order the individual to undergo a program for 1 year of care and treatment recommended by the community mental health services program as an alternative to being admitted to a center.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1519 Alternative care and treatment.**

Sec. 519. (1) Prior to making an order of disposition pursuant to section 518(2), the court shall consider ordering a course of care and treatment that is an alternative to admission to a center. To that end, the court shall review the report submitted to it pursuant to section 516(6)(c) and (d).

(2) If the court finds that a program of care and treatment other than admission to a center is adequate to meet the individual's care and treatment needs and is sufficient to prevent harm or injury which the individual may inflict upon himself or herself or others, the court shall order the individual to receive whatever care and treatment is appropriate under section 518(2)(c).

(3) If at the end of one year it is believed that the individual continues to meet the criteria for judicial admission, a new petition may be filed under section 516.

(4) If at any time during the 1-year period it comes to the attention of the court either that an individual ordered to undergo a program of alternative care and treatment is not complying with the order or that the alternative care and treatment has not been sufficient to prevent harm or injuries which the individual may be inflicting upon himself or herself or others, the court may without a hearing and based upon the record and other available information do either of the following:

(a) Consider other alternatives to admission to a center, modify its original order, and direct the individual to undergo another program of alternative care and treatment for the remainder of the 1-year period.

(b) Enter a new order pursuant to section 518(2)(a) or (b) directing that the individual be admitted to a center recommended by the community mental health services program. If the individual refuses to comply with this order, the court may direct a peace officer to take the individual into protective custody and transport him or her to the center recommended by the community mental health services program.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1520 Adequate and appropriate treatment required; inquiry.**

Sec. 520. Prior to ordering the admission of an individual, the court shall inquire into the adequacy of care and treatment to be provided to the individual by the designated center. Admission shall not be ordered unless the recommended center to which the individual is to be admitted can provide the individual with care and treatment that is adequate and appropriate to his or her condition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.



### **330.1521 Preference as to facilities.**

Sec. 521. Preference between the center recommended by the community mental health services program and other available facilities under contract with the community mental health services program shall be given to the facility that can appropriately meet the individual's needs in the least restrictive environment and that is located nearest to the individual's residence. If the individual requests it or there are other compelling reasons for an order reversing the preference, the community mental health services program may place the individual in a facility that is not the nearest to the individual's residence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1522 Compensation for independent medical or psychological examiner.**

Sec. 522. An independent medical or licensed psychological examiner appointed for an individual under this chapter shall, if the individual is indigent, be compensated by the county's community mental health services program in an amount that is reasonable and based upon time and expenses.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

## **DISCHARGES AND LEAVES**

### **330.1525 Discretionary discharge; mandatory discharge; notice; statements.**

Sec. 525. (1) The director of a center may at any time discharge an administratively or judicially admitted resident whom the director considers suitable for discharge.

(2) The director of a center shall discharge a resident admitted by court order when the resident no longer meets the criteria for judicial admission.

(3) If a resident discharged under subsection (1) or (2) has been admitted to a center by court order, or if court proceedings are pending, both the court and the community mental health services program shall be notified of the discharge by the center.

(4) If the court orders a person to be judicially admitted under section 515 subsequent to dismissal of felony charges under section 1044(1)(b), the court shall include both of the following statements in the order unless the time for petitioning to refile charges under section 1044 has elapsed:

(a) A requirement that not less than 30 days before the resident's scheduled release or discharge, the director of the treating facility shall notify the prosecutor's office in the county in which charges against the resident were originally brought that the resident's release or discharge is pending.

(b) A requirement that not less than 30 days before the resident's scheduled release or discharge, the resident undergo a competency examination as described in section 1026. A copy of the written report of the examination along with the notice required in subdivision (a) shall be submitted to the prosecutor's office in the county in which the charges against the resident were originally brought. The written report is admissible as provided in section 1030(3).

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 382, Imd. Eff. Oct. 23, 1998.

### **330.1526 Termination of alternative care and treatment; notice.**

Sec. 526. (1) A person providing alternative care and treatment to an individual pursuant to section 518(2) (c) may terminate the alternative care and treatment to an individual whom the provider of alternative care and treatment deems suitable for termination of care and treatment and shall terminate the alternative care and treatment when the individual no longer meets the criteria for judicial admission.

(2) Upon termination of alternative care and treatment, the court shall be so notified by the provider of the alternative care and treatment.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

### **330.1527 Care and treatment on administrative basis; aid in obtaining other care and treatment.**

Sec. 527. If, upon the discharge of an individual admitted by court order or upon termination of alternative care and treatment to an individual receiving care and treatment under section 518(2), the community mental health services program determines that the individual would benefit from the receipt of further care and treatment, it shall make arrangements with the center or provider of alternative care and treatment to continue to provide appropriate care and treatment to the individual on an administrative basis, or it shall assist the individual to obtain appropriate care and treatment from another source.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1528 Leaves or absences from center; rules; procedures; mandatory discharge; notice.**

Sec. 528. (1) Except as provided in subsection (2), all leaves or absences from a center other than release or discharge and all revocations of leaves and absences under section 537 shall be governed in accordance with rules or procedures established by the department or, in the case of a private facility, in accordance with procedures of its governing board.

(2) A resident who has been admitted subject to a court order and who has been on an authorized leave or absence from the center for a continuous period of 1 year shall be discharged. Upon the discharge, the court shall be notified by the center.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

## PERIODIC REVIEW

### **330.1531 Review of status; frequency; disposition and notice of results; objection; hearing; petition for discharge.**

Sec. 531. (1) Every resident admitted by court order has the right to regular, adequate, and prompt review of his or her current status as an individual meeting the criteria for judicial admission. Six months after the date of an order of judicial admission, and every 6 months after that, the director of a center to which a resident was admitted shall review the resident's status as an individual meeting the criteria for judicial admission.

(2) The results of each periodic review shall be made part of the resident's record, and shall be filed within 5 days of the review in the form of a written report with the court that ordered the resident's admission, and within the 5 days, notice of the results of the review shall be given by the facility to the resident, his or her attorney, and his or her nearest relative or guardian.

(3) If the report concludes that the resident continues to meet the criteria for judicial admission, and the resident or someone on his or her behalf objects to that conclusion, the resident has the right to a hearing and all other rights expressed or implied in sections 517 to 522 and may petition the court for discharge. The petition shall be presented to the court or a representative of the center within 7 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the report is received. If the petition is presented to a representative of the center, the representative shall transmit it to the court immediately.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1532 Annual hearing; petition for discharge; physician's or psychologist's report; dismissal of petition.**

Sec. 532. In addition to the right to a hearing under section 531, a resident admitted by court order has the right to a hearing and may petition the court for discharge without leave of court once within each 12-month period from the date of the original order of admission. The petition shall be accompanied by a physician's or a licensed psychologist's report setting forth the reasons for the physician's or licensed psychologist's conclusion that the resident no longer meets the criteria for judicial admission. If no report accompanies the petition because the resident is indigent or is unable for reasons satisfactory to the court to procure a report, the court shall appoint a physician or a licensed psychologist to examine the resident, and the physician or licensed psychologist shall furnish a report to the court. If the report concludes that the resident continues to meet the criteria for judicial admission, the court shall so notify the resident and shall dismiss the petition for discharge. If the report concludes otherwise, a hearing shall be held pursuant to sections 517 to 522.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1533 Writ of habeas corpus.**

Sec. 533. Nothing in this chapter shall prevent the filing of or deprive any individual of the benefits of a writ of habeas corpus.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

## TRANSFER AND RETURN

### **330.1536 Transfer of resident; notice; appeal.**

Sec. 536. (1) A resident in a center may be transferred to any other center, or to a hospital operated by the department, if the transfer would not be detrimental to the resident and the responsible community mental health services program approves the transfer.

(2) The resident and his or her nearest relative or guardian shall be notified at least 7 days prior to any transfer, except that a transfer may be effected earlier if necessitated by an emergency. In addition, the resident may designate 2 other persons to receive the notice. If the resident, his or her nearest relative, or

guardian objects to the transfer, the department shall provide an opportunity to appeal the transfer.

(3) If a transfer is effected due to an emergency, the required notices shall be given as soon as possible, but not later than 24 hours after the transfer.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1537 Return of individual to center; conditions; protective custody; notice; appeal.**

Sec. 537. (1) An individual is subject to being returned to a center if both of the following are true:

(a) The individual was admitted to a center on an application executed by someone other than himself or herself or by judicial order.

(b) The individual has left the center without authorization, or has refused a lawful request to return to the center while on an authorized leave or other authorized absence from the center.

(2) The center may notify peace officers that an individual is subject to being returned to the center. Upon notification, a peace officer shall take the individual into protective custody and return him or her to the center unless contrary directions have been given by the center or the responsible community mental health services program.

(3) An opportunity for appeal shall be provided to any individual returned over his or her objection from any authorized leave in excess of 10 days, and the individual shall be notified of his or her right to appeal. In the case of a child less than 13 years of age, the appeal shall be made by his or her parent or guardian.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

## LEGAL COMPETENCE

### **330.1540 Legal competence; presumption; effect of prior commitment.**

Sec. 540. (1) A determination that an individual meets the criteria for judicial admission, a court order directing that an individual be admitted to a center or receive alternative care and treatment, or any form of admission to a private facility shall not give rise to a presumption of, constitute a finding of, or operate as an adjudication of legal incompetence.

(2) An order of commitment under any previous statute of this state shall not, in the absence of a concomitant appointment of a guardian, constitute a finding of or operate as an adjudication of legal incompetence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1541 Individuals entitled to copies of MCL 330.1540.**

Sec. 541. An individual admitted to a center shall at the time of admission receive a copy of section 540. An individual discharged from a center shall receive a copy of section 540 upon request.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 6  
GUARDIANSHIP FOR THE DEVELOPMENTALLY DISABLED

**330.1600 Definitions.**

Sec. 600. As used in this chapter, unless the context requires otherwise:

(a) "Facility" means all of the following that regularly admit individuals with developmental disability and provide residential and other services:

(i) A facility as defined in section 100b.

(ii) A child caring institution, a boarding school, a convalescent home, a nursing home or home for the aged, or a community residential program.

(b) "Court" means the probate court or the court with responsibility with regard to mental health services for the county of residence of an individual with developmental disability, or for the county in which the individual was found if a county of residence cannot be determined.

(c) "Interested person or entity" means an adult relative or friend of the respondent, an official or representative of a public or private agency, corporation, or association concerned with the individual's welfare, or any other person found suitable by the court.

(d) "Plenary guardian" means a guardian who possesses the legal rights and powers of a full guardian of the person, or of the estate, or both.

(e) "Partial guardian" means a guardian who possesses fewer than all of the legal rights and powers of a plenary guardian, and whose rights, powers, and duties have been specifically enumerated by court order.

(f) "Respondent" means the individual who is the subject of a petition for guardianship filed under this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1602 Guardianship; use; design; limitation; partial guardianship.**

Sec. 602. (1) Guardianship for individuals with developmental disability shall be utilized only as is necessary to promote and protect the well-being of the individual, including protection from neglect, exploitation, and abuse; shall take into account the individual's abilities; shall be designed to encourage the development of maximum self-reliance and independence in the individual; and shall be ordered only to the extent necessitated by the individual's actual mental and adaptive limitations.

(2) If the court determines that some form of guardianship is necessary, partial guardianship is the preferred form of guardianship for an individual with a developmental disability.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1604 Jurisdiction; provisions applicable to appointment of guardian.**

Sec. 604. (1) The court has jurisdiction over guardianship proceedings for developmentally disabled persons.

(2) An appointment of a guardian for a developmentally disabled person shall be made only under this chapter, except that a guardian may be appointed for a minor where appropriate under sections 5201 to 5219 of the estates and protected individuals code, 1998 PA 386, MCL 700.5201 to 700.5219.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 2000, Act 57, Eff. Apr. 1, 2000.

**330.1606 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to court as guardian.

**330.1607 Court as guardian; appointment of temporary guardian; hearing; rights and privileges of respondent.**

Sec. 607. (1) A court, upon filing of a petition for guardianship under this chapter and before the appointment of a plenary or partial guardian, or pending an appeal or action in relation to the appointment, under emergency circumstances and if necessary for the welfare or protection of an individual with a developmental disability, may temporarily exercise the powers of a guardian over an individual with a developmental disability, or may appoint a temporary guardian whose powers and duties shall be specifically enumerated by court order.

(2) If the court, under subsection (1), exercises the powers of a guardian or appoints a temporary guardian before the appointment of a plenary or partial guardian, a hearing on the petition for guardianship shall be

held within 14 days, or at a time fixed under section 614, whichever is earlier.

(3) If the court, under subsection (1), exercises the powers of a guardian or appoints a temporary guardian pending an appeal or action in relation to the appointment of a guardian under this chapter, a hearing shall be held within 14 days to determine whether the individual is in need of the services of a guardian for the individual's welfare or protection during the pendency of the appeal or action. If the court determines by clear and convincing evidence that a need exists, the court may appoint a temporary guardian whose powers and duties shall be specifically enumerated by court order and whose authority shall expire upon resolution of the appeal or action.

(4) At a hearing held under either subsection (2) or (3), a respondent shall have all the rights and privileges otherwise available to an individual subject to proceedings under this chapter.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1608 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to temporary guardians.

### **330.1609 Petition for appointment of guardian; filing; contents.**

Sec. 609. (1) A petition for the appointment of a guardian for an individual who is developmentally disabled may be filed by an interested person or entity or by the individual. The petition shall set forth the following:

- (a) The relationship and interest of the petitioner.
- (b) The name, date of birth, and place of residence of the respondent.
- (c) The facts and reasons for the need for guardianship.
- (d) The names and addresses of the individual's current guardian, and the respondent's presumptive heirs.
- (e) The name and address of the person with whom, or the facility in which, the respondent is residing.
- (f) A description and approximation of the value of the respondent's estate including an estimate of the individual's anticipated yearly income and the source of the income.
- (g) The name, address, and age of the proposed guardian and if the proposed guardian is a current provider of services to the developmentally disabled.
- (h) A factual description of the nature and extent of the respondent's developmental disability.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1610 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to filing petition for appointment of guardian.

### **330.1612 Petition for appointment of guardian; accompanying report; psychological tests; evaluations; availability of report.**

Sec. 612. (1) The petition for the appointment of a guardian for an individual who has a developmental disability shall be accompanied by a report that contains all of the following:

- (a) A description of the nature and type of the respondent's developmental disability.
- (b) Current evaluations of the respondent's mental, physical, social, and educational condition, adaptive behavior, and social skills. These evaluations shall take into account the individual's abilities.
- (c) An opinion as to whether guardianship is needed, the type and scope of the guardianship needed, and a specific statement of the reasons for the guardianship.
- (d) A recommendation as to the most appropriate rehabilitation plan and living arrangement for the individual and the reasons for the recommendation.
- (e) The signatures of all individuals who performed the evaluations upon which the report is based. One of the individuals shall be a physician or psychologist who, by training or experience, is competent in evaluating individuals with developmental disabilities.
- (f) A listing of all psychotropic medications, plus all other medications the respondent is receiving on a continuous basis, the dosage of the medications, and a description of the impact upon the respondent's mental, physical and educational conditions, adaptive behavior, and social skills.

(2) Psychological tests upon which an evaluation of the respondent's mental condition have been based may be performed up to 1 year before the filing of the petition.

(3) If a report does not accompany the petition, the court shall order appropriate evaluations to be performed by qualified individuals who may be employees of the state, the county, the community mental health services program, or the court. The court may order payment for evaluations of respondents by a public agency that treats or serves the developmentally disabled. State compensation for evaluations paid for by public mental health agencies shall be determined under sections 302 to 310, and sections 800 to 842.



Compensation for an evaluation shall be in an amount that is reasonable and based upon time and expenses. The report shall be prepared and filed with the court not less than 10 days before the hearing.

(4) A report prepared under this section shall not be made part of the public record of the proceedings but shall be available to the court or an appellate court to which the proceedings may be appealed, to the respondent, the petitioner, their attorneys, and to other individuals the court directs.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1614 Hearings; date and place; notice.**

Sec. 614. (1) Upon the filing of a petition, the court shall fix a date and a place for a hearing to be held within 30 days after the filing date of the petition.

(2) Hearings may be held either within or without the county in which the court has its principal office, and in quarters as the court directs, including a facility or other convenient place.

(3) Notice of the time and place of the hearing shall be given to the petitioner, to the respondent, to the respondent's presumptive heirs, to the preparer of the report or another appropriate person who performed an evaluation, to the director of any facility in which the respondent may be residing, to the respondent's guardian ad litem if one has been appointed, and to the respondent's legal counsel.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1615 Right to legal counsel; appointment of counsel; preferred counsel; compensation of appointed counsel.**

Sec. 615. (1) A respondent is entitled to be represented by legal counsel.

(2) Unless an appearance has been entered on behalf of the respondent, the court, within 48 hours of its receipt of a petition together with the other documents required by section 612, shall appoint counsel to represent the respondent. Counsel may be appointed from a system or organization that provides legal counsel to indigents, or that has been established for the purpose of providing representation in the proceedings governed by this chapter.

(3) If the respondent prefers counsel other than the counsel appointed, if preferred counsel agrees to accept the appointment, and the court is notified of the preference by the respondent or preferred counsel, the court shall replace the initially appointed counsel with preferred counsel.

(4) If the respondent is indigent, the court shall compensate appointed counsel from court funds in an amount which is reasonable and based upon time and expenses.

(5) The supreme court by court rule may establish the compensation to be paid for counsel of indigents and may require that counsel be appointed from a system or organization that serves developmentally disabled or indigent people.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1616 Guardian ad litem.**

Sec. 616. If, after a petition has been filed, the court determines that the respondent requires a person to represent his or her best interests and to assist legal counsel, the court shall appoint an interested person or entity to act as guardian ad litem for the respondent.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1617 Right to jury; evidence; witnesses; closing hearing to public; presence of respondent; testimony of person who prepared report or performed evaluation; independent evaluation.**

Sec. 617. (1) A respondent in a guardianship proceeding conducted pursuant to this chapter may demand that a jury decide any issue or issues of fact. A jury shall consist of 6 persons to be chosen in the same manner as provided in the probate court rules.

(2) A respondent in a guardianship proceeding conducted pursuant to this chapter shall have the right to present evidence, and to confront and cross-examine all witnesses.

(3) The hearing may be closed to the public on the request of the respondent or the respondent's legal counsel.

(4) The respondent shall be present at all proceedings conducted pursuant to this chapter. However, the respondent's presence may be excused by the court only on a showing, supported by an affidavit signed by a physician or psychologist who has recently examined the respondent, that the respondent's attendance would subject him or her to serious risk of physical or emotional harm.

(5) A guardian shall not be appointed under this section unless the person who prepared the report or at least 1 of the persons who performed an evaluation serving in part as basis for the report testifies in person in

court.

(6) The respondent has the right, at his or her own expense, or if the respondent is indigent, at the expense of the state, to secure an independent evaluation. Compensation for an independent evaluation at public expense shall be in an amount which is reasonable and based upon time and expenses and approved by the court.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1618 Hearing; powers and duties of court.**

Sec. 618. (1) The court, at a hearing convened under this chapter for the appointment of a guardian, shall do all of the following:

(a) Inquire into the nature and extent of the general intellectual functioning of the respondent asserted to need a guardian.

(b) Determine the extent of the impairment in the respondent's adaptive behavior.

(c) Determine the respondent's capacity to care for himself or herself by making and communicating responsible decisions concerning his or her person.

(d) Determine the capacity of the respondent to manage his or her estate and financial affairs.

(e) Determine the appropriateness of the proposed living arrangements of the respondent and determine whether or not it is the least restrictive setting suited to the respondent's condition.

(f) If the respondent is residing in a facility, the court shall specifically determine the appropriateness of the living arrangement and determine whether or not it is the least restrictive suited to the respondent's condition.

(2) The court shall make findings of fact on the record regarding the matters specified in subsection (1).

(3) If it is determined that the respondent possesses the capacity to care for himself or herself and the respondent's estate, the court shall dismiss the petition.

(4) If it is found by clear and convincing evidence that the respondent is developmentally disabled and lacks the capacity to do some, but not all, of the tasks necessary to care for himself or herself or the respondent's estate, the court may appoint a partial guardian to provide guardianship services to the respondent, but the court shall not appoint a plenary guardian.

(5) If it is found by clear and convincing evidence that the respondent is developmentally disabled and is totally without capacity to care for himself or herself or the respondent's estate, the court shall specify that finding of fact in any order and may appoint a plenary guardian of the person or of the estate or both for the respondent.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1620 Contents of court order establishing partial guardianship; legal and civil rights; effect of appointment of partial guardian.**

Sec. 620. (1) A court order establishing partial guardianship shall contain findings of fact, shall define the powers and duties of the partial guardian so as to permit the individual with a developmental disability to care for himself or herself and his or her property commensurate with his or her ability to do so, and shall specify all legal disabilities to which the individual is subject.

(2) An individual with a developmental disability for whom a partial guardian has been appointed retains all legal and civil rights except those that have by court order been designated as legal disabilities or that have been specifically granted to the partial guardian by the court.

(3) The appointment of a partial guardian under this chapter does not constitute a finding of legal incompetence or incapacity except in those areas specified by the court.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1622 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to examination by court of proposed and alternative living arrangements.

### **330.1623 Placement of individual with developmental disability in facility; appropriateness of placement; appropriate treatment and residential programs; reports from public agencies.**

Sec. 623. (1) A guardian, whether plenary or partial, appointed under this chapter shall not have the power, unless specified by court order, to place an individual with a developmental disability in a facility.

(2) Before authorizing the placement of a respondent in a facility, the court shall inquire into and determine the appropriateness of the placement.

(3) Before authorizing a guardian to make application to place an individual with a developmental disability in a facility, the court shall determine, in conjunction with the appropriate community mental health

services program, whether the placement offers appropriate treatment and residential programs to meet the needs of the respondent and whether there is a less restrictive treatment and residential program available. In ordering a placement, the court shall give preference to an available less restrictive treatment and residential program provided that it is adequate and appropriate to meet the respondent's needs. The court or counsel may request reports from public agencies on the suitability of a particular placement for a respondent.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1624 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to testimony as condition to appointment of guardian.

### **330.1626 Duration of term of guardianship; new petition for guardianship.**

Sec. 626. (1) Before the appointment of a guardian, the court shall consider the duration of the term of guardianship. The duration of the term shall be indicated in a court order.

(2) A partial guardian shall not be appointed for a term greater than 5 years.

(3) At the expiration of the term of guardianship a new petition for guardianship may be filed pursuant to this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1628 Qualifications of guardian; preference.**

Sec. 628. (1) The court may appoint as guardian of an individual with a developmental disability any suitable individual or agency, public or private, including a private association capable of conducting an active guardianship program for an individual with a developmental disability. The court shall not appoint the department of mental health as guardian or any other agency, public or private, that is directly providing services to the individual, unless no other suitable individual or agency can be identified. In such instances, guardianship by the provider shall only continue until such time as a more suitable individual or agency can be appointed.

(2) Before the appointment, the court shall make a reasonable effort to question the individual concerning his or her preference regarding the person to be appointed guardian, and any preference indicated shall be given due consideration.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1629 Routine or emergency medical treatment or surgery or extraordinary procedures; liability of guardian.**

Sec. 629. (1) A guardian, temporary guardian, plenary, partial, or standby guardian shall not be liable for civil damages by reason of authorizing routine or emergency medical treatment or surgery or extraordinary procedures when previously ordered by the court for his or her ward if the guardian acted after medical consultation with the ward's physician, acted in good faith, was not negligent, and acted within the limits established for the guardian by the court.

(2) A guardian, temporary guardian, plenary, partial, or standby guardian who has been authorized by the court to give medical consent, shall not be liable by reason of his or her authorization for injury to the ward resulting from the negligence or other acts of a third person.

(3) Routine medical services do not include extraordinary procedures. Extraordinary procedures includes, but is not limited to, sterilization, including vasectomy, abortion, organ transplants from the ward to another person, and experimental treatment.

**History:** Add. 1977, Act 73, Imd. Eff. July 27, 1977;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1630 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to report of guardian.

### **330.1631 Guardian; duties; filing, contents, and review of report.**

Sec. 631. (1) To the extent ordered by the court, the plenary guardian of the person shall have and a partial guardian of the person may have among others the following duties:

(a) Custody of the ward.

(b) The duty to make provision from the ward's estate or other sources, for the ward's care, comfort, and maintenance.

(c) The duty to make a reasonable effort to secure for the ward training, education, medical, and psychological services, and social and vocational opportunity as are appropriate and as will assist the ward in the development of maximum self-reliance and independence.

(2) The guardian of the person, plenary or partial, shall file with the court at intervals indicated by the court, but not less often than annually, a report which shall contain statements indicating:

(a) The individual's current mental, physical, and social condition.

(b) The individual's present living arrangement and a description and the address of every residence where the individual lived during the reporting period and the length of stay at each residence.

(c) An assessment of the adequacy and appropriateness for the ward of treatment and residential programs in the ward's current residence and a statement on whether the ward will continue to live at the current residence or whether the guardian recommends a more suitable alternative residence.

(d) A summary of the medical, educational, vocational, and other professional services given to the individual.

(e) A resume of the guardian's visits with and activities on behalf of the individual.

(f) A recommendation as to the need for continued guardianship.

(g) A statement signed by the standby guardian, if any have been appointed, that the standby guardian continues to be willing to serve in the event of the death, incapacity, or resignation of the guardian.

(h) An accounting of all financial transactions made by the guardian involving the ward's estate.

(i) Other information requested by the court or useful in the opinion of the guardian.

(3) For the purpose of filing this report pursuant to subsection (2), the guardian shall be given access to information, reports and records from facilities, a community mental health board or agency, court staff, a public or private entity or agency, or a suitable person that are necessary for the guardian to perform his or her duties.

(4) The court shall review the report required in subsection (2) and take whatever action it considers necessary.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1632 Guardian as fiduciary.**

Sec. 632. Whenever the court appoints a plenary guardian of the estate or a partial guardian with powers or duties respecting real or personal property, that guardian shall be considered a fiduciary for the purposes of the estates and protected individuals code, 1998 PA 386, MCL 700.1101 to 700.8102.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 2000, Act 57, Eff. Apr. 1, 2000.

### **330.1634 Notice of right to dismiss guardian or modify guardianship order; procedures.**

Sec. 634. At the time of the appointment of a guardian, the court shall make a reasonable effort to verbally inform the individual of the individual's right pursuant to section 637 to request at a later date his or her guardian's dismissal or a modification of the guardianship order, and a written statement shall be served upon the ward indicating his or her rights pursuant to section 637 and specifying the procedures to be followed in petitioning the court.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1636 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to petition for order dismissing guardian or modifying guardianship order.

### **330.1637 Discharge or modification order; petition; hearing; order.**

Sec. 637. (1) A guardian for an individual with a developmental disability or the individual's estate who was appointed before the effective date of this act under former chapter 3 of Act No. 288 of the Public Acts of 1939 or a guardian appointed under this chapter may be discharged, or have his or her duties modified, when the individual's capacity to perform the tasks necessary for the care of his or her person or the management of his or her estate have changed so as to warrant modification or discharge. The individual with a developmental disability, the individual's guardian, or any interested person on his or her behalf may petition the court for a discharge or modification order under this section.

(2) A request under subsection (1), if made by the individual with a developmental disability, may be communicated to the court by any means, including oral communication or informal letter. Upon receipt of the communication the court shall appoint a suitable person who may, but need not be, an employee of the state, county, community mental health services program, or court, to prepare and file with the court a petition reflecting the communication.

(3) The court, upon receipt of a petition filed under this section, shall conduct a hearing. At the hearing, the individual shall have all of the rights indicated in sections 615 and 617.

(4) Upon conclusion of the hearing, the court shall enter a written order setting forth the factual basis for its findings and may do any of the following:

- (a) Dismiss the petition.
- (b) Remove the guardian and dissolve the guardianship order.
- (c) Remove the guardian and appoint a successor.
- (d) Modify the original guardianship order.
- (e) Make any other order that the court considers appropriate and in the interests of the individual with a developmental disability.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Act 288 of 1939, referred to in this section, was repealed by Act 125 of 1949 and Act 642 of 1978.

### **330.1638 Repealed. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to proceedings by court upon receipt of petition.

### **330.1640 Standby guardian.**

Sec. 640. (1) At a hearing convened pursuant to this chapter the court may designate 1 or more standby guardians whose appointment shall become effective without further proceedings immediately upon the death, incapacity, or resignation of the initially appointed guardian. The powers and duties of the standby guardian shall be the same as those of the initially appointed guardian.

(2) The standby guardian shall receive a copy of the court order establishing or modifying the initial guardianship, and the order designating the standby guardian. Upon assuming office, the standby guardian shall notify the court.

(3) In an emergency situation and in the absence and unavailability of the initially appointed guardian, the standby guardian may temporarily assume the powers and duties of the initially appointed guardian.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978.

### **330.1642 Testamentary guardian.**

Sec. 642. (1) The surviving parent of a minor with a developmental disability for whom a guardian has not been appointed may by will appoint a testamentary guardian. The testamentary appointment becomes effective without, but subject to, probate immediately upon the death of the parent. A testamentary guardian possesses the powers of a parent, and shall serve subject to the court's power to reduce the scope of guardianship authority or to dismiss a guardian. The appointment shall terminate when the minor attains 18 years of age, or the guardian is dismissed, whichever occurs first. Upon assuming office, the testamentary guardian shall notify the court in which the decedent's will is to be probated.

(2) A parent who has been appointed guardian of his or her minor or adult child with a developmental disability may by will, except in the event that a standby guardian has been designated, appoint a testamentary guardian. The testamentary appointment becomes effective without, but subject to, probate immediately upon the death of the initially appointed guardian. The testamentary guardian possesses the powers of the initially appointed guardian, shall be entitled to receive upon request a copy of a court order creating or modifying the initial guardianship, and shall serve subject to the power of the court that appointed the initial guardian to reduce the scope of guardianship authority or to dismiss a guardian. In the event that the court probating decedent's will does not have jurisdiction over the testamentary guardian except if the court finds the will to be invalid, the appointment shall be nullified. Upon assuming office, the testamentary guardian shall notify the probate court that appointed the initial guardian and the probate court in which the will is subject to probate.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Dec. 21, 1978;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1644 Termination of guardianship; legal and civil rights; applicability of section to termination by term expiration and court order.**

Sec. 644. Upon termination of a guardianship, the developmentally disabled person regains all legal and civil rights that had been designated as legal disabilities or specifically granted to the guardian. This section applies to termination by expiration of the term of a guardianship and termination by court order under section 637(4)(b).

**History:** Add. 1994, Act 182, Imd. Eff. June 20, 1994.



**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 7  
RIGHTS OF RECIPIENTS OF MENTAL HEALTH SERVICES

**330.1700 Definitions.**

Sec. 700. As used in this chapter, unless the context requires otherwise:

(a) "Criminal abuse" means 1 or more of the following:

(i) An assault that is a violation or an attempt or conspiracy to commit a violation of sections 81 to 90 of the Michigan penal code, Act No. 328 of the Public Acts of 1931, being sections 750.81 to 750.90 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. Criminal abuse does not include an assault or an assault and battery that is a violation of section 81 of Act No. 328 of the Public Acts of 1939, being section 750.81 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, and that is committed by a recipient against another recipient.

(ii) A criminal homicide that is a violation or an attempt or conspiracy to commit a violation of section 316, 317, or 321 of Act No. 328 of the Public Acts of 1931, being sections 750.316, 750.317, and 750.321 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(iii) Criminal sexual conduct that is a violation or an attempt or conspiracy to commit a violation of sections 520b to 520e or 520g of Act No. 328 of the Public Acts of 1931, being sections 750.520b to 750.520e and 750.520g of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(iv) Vulnerable adult abuse that is a violation or an attempt or conspiracy to commit a violation of section 145n of the Michigan penal code, Act No. 328 of the Public Acts of 1931, being section 750.145n of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(v) Child abuse that is a violation or an attempt or conspiracy to commit a violation of section 136b of Act No. 328 of the Public Acts of 1931, being section 750.136b of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(b) "Health care corporation" means a nonprofit health care corporation operating under the nonprofit health care corporation reform act, Act No. 350 of the Public Acts of 1980, being sections 550.1101 to 550.1704 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(c) "Health care insurer" means an insurer authorized to provide health insurance in this state or a legal entity that is self-insured and provides health care benefits to its employees.

(d) "Health maintenance organization" means an organization licensed under part 210 of the public health code, Act No. 368 of the Public Acts of 1978, being sections 333.21001 to 333.21098 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(e) "Money" means any legal tender, note, draft, certificate of deposit, stock, bond, check, or credit card.

(f) "Nonprofit dental care corporation" means a dental care corporation incorporated under Act No. 125 of the Public Acts of 1963, being sections 550.351 to 550.373 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

(g) "Person-centered planning" means a process for planning and supporting the individual receiving services that builds upon the individual's capacity to engage in activities that promote community life and that honors the individual's preferences, choices, and abilities. The person-centered planning process involves families, friends, and professionals as the individual desires or requires.

(h) "Privileged communication" means a communication made to a psychiatrist or psychologist in connection with the examination, diagnosis, or treatment of a patient, or to another person while the other person is participating in the examination, diagnosis, or treatment or a communication made privileged under other applicable state or federal law.

(i) "Restraint" means the use of a physical device to restrict an individual's movement. Restraint does not include the use of a device primarily intended to provide anatomical support.

(j) "Seclusion" means the temporary placement of a recipient in a room, alone, where egress is prevented by any means.

(k) "Support plan" means a written plan that specifies the personal support services or any other supports that are to be developed with and provided for a recipient.

(l) "Treatment plan" means a written plan that specifies the goal-oriented treatment or training services, including rehabilitation or habilitation services, that are to be developed with and provided for a recipient.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1702 Receipt of mental health services; rights, benefits, privileges, and competency not affected.**

Sec. 702. (1) The receipt of mental health services, a determination that an individual meets the criteria of a person requiring treatment or for judicial admission, or any form of admission to a facility including by

judicial order shall not be used to deprive an individual of his or her rights, benefits, or privileges.

(2) The receipt of mental health services, a determination that an individual meets the criteria of a person requiring treatment or for judicial admission, or any form of admission to a facility including by judicial order does not constitute a determination or adjudication that the individual is incompetent as that term is used in other statutes.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1704 Rights of recipient.**

Sec. 704. (1) In addition to the rights, benefits, and privileges guaranteed by other provisions of law, the state constitution of 1963, and the constitution of the United States, a recipient of mental health services shall have the rights guaranteed by this chapter unless otherwise restricted by law.

(2) The rights enumerated in this chapter shall not be construed to replace or limit any other rights, benefits, or privileges of a recipient of services including the right to treatment by spiritual means if requested by the recipient, parent, or guardian.

(3) The provisions of this chapter shall be construed to protect and promote the dignity and respect to which a recipient of services is entitled.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1705 Second opinion.**

Sec. 705. (1) If an applicant for community mental health services has been denied mental health services, the applicant, his or her guardian if one has been appointed, or the applicant's parent or parents if the applicant is a minor may request a second opinion of the executive director. The executive director shall secure the second opinion from a physician, licensed psychologist, registered professional nurse, or master's level social worker, or master's level psychologist.

(2) If the individual providing the second opinion determines that the applicant has a serious mental illness, serious emotional disturbance, or a developmental disability, or is experiencing an emergency situation or urgent situation, the community mental health services program shall direct services to the applicant.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1706 Notice of rights.**

Sec. 706. Except as provided in section 707, applicants for and recipients of mental health services and in the case of minors, the applicant's or recipient's parent or guardian, shall be notified by the providers of those services of the rights guaranteed by this chapter. Notice shall be accomplished by providing an accurate summary of this chapter and chapter 7a to the applicant or recipient at the time services are first requested and by having a complete copy of this chapter and chapter 7a readily available for review by applicants and recipients.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1706a Pamphlet; preparation; distribution; contents.**

Sec. 706a. (1) The department shall prepare and distribute to each community mental health services program copies of a pamphlet containing information regarding resources available to individuals with serious mental illness and their families. The information shall include a description of advocacy and support groups, and other information of interest to recipients and their families. The pamphlet shall include the name, address, and telephone number of the organization designated by the governor under section 931 to provide protection and advocacy for individuals with developmental disability or mental illness.

(2) A community mental health services program shall distribute the pamphlet described in subsection (1) to each recipient receiving services through the community mental health services program and, if applicable, to the recipient's guardian or the parent of a minor recipient.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1707 Rights of minor.**

Sec. 707. (1) A minor 14 years of age or older may request and receive mental health services and a mental health professional may provide mental health services, on an outpatient basis, excluding pregnancy termination referral services and the use of psychotropic drugs, without the consent or knowledge of the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis. Except as otherwise provided in this section, the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis shall not be informed of the services without the consent of the minor unless the mental health professional treating the minor determines that there is a compelling need for disclosure based on a substantial probability of harm to the minor or to another individual, and if the minor is

notified of the mental health professional's intent to inform the minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis.

(2) Services provided to a minor under this section shall, to the extent possible, promote the minor's relationship to the parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis, and shall not undermine the values that the parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis has sought to instill in the minor.

(3) Services provided to a minor under this section shall be limited to not more than 12 sessions or 4 months per request for services. After the twelfth session or fourth month of services the mental health professional shall terminate the services or, with the consent of the minor, notify the parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis to obtain consent to provide further outpatient services.

(4) The minor's parent, guardian, or person in loco parentis is not liable for the costs of services that are received by a minor under subsection (1).

(5) This section does not relieve a mental health professional from his or her duty to report suspected child abuse or neglect under section 3 of the child protection law, Act No. 238 of the Public Acts of 1975, being section 722.623 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 186, Imd. Eff. July 3, 1984;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1708 Suitable services; treatment environment; setting; rights.**

Sec. 708. (1) A recipient shall receive mental health services suited to his or her condition.

(2) Mental health services shall be provided in a safe, sanitary, and humane treatment environment.

(3) Mental health services shall be offered in the least restrictive setting that is appropriate and available.

(4) A recipient has the right to be treated with dignity and respect.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1710 Physical and mental examination; reexamination.**

Sec. 710. Within 24 hours after admission, each resident of a hospital or center shall receive a comprehensive physical and mental examination. Each resident shall be periodically reexamined not less often than annually.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1711 Rights of family members.**

Sec. 711. Family members of recipients shall be treated with dignity and respect. They shall be given an opportunity to provide information to the treating professionals. They shall also be provided an opportunity to request and receive educational information about the nature of disorders, medications and their side effects, available support services, advocacy and support groups, financial assistance and coping strategies.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1712 Individualized written plan of services.**

Sec. 712. (1) The responsible mental health agency for each recipient shall ensure that a person-centered planning process is used to develop a written individual plan of services in partnership with the recipient. A preliminary plan shall be developed within 7 days of the commencement of services or, if an individual is hospitalized for less than 7 days, before discharge or release. The individual plan of services shall consist of a treatment plan, a support plan, or both. A treatment plan shall establish meaningful and measurable goals with the recipient. The individual plan of services shall address, as either desired or required by the recipient, the recipient's need for food, shelter, clothing, health care, employment opportunities, educational opportunities, legal services, transportation, and recreation. The plan shall be kept current and shall be modified when indicated. The individual in charge of implementing the plan of services shall be designated in the plan.

(2) If a recipient is not satisfied with his or her individual plan of services, the recipient, the person authorized by the recipient to make decisions regarding the individual plan of services, the guardian of the recipient, or the parent of a minor recipient may make a request for review to the designated individual in charge of implementing the plan. The review shall be completed within 30 days and shall be carried out in a manner approved by the appropriate governing body.

(3) An individual chosen or required by the recipient may be excluded from participation in the planning process only if inclusion of that individual would constitute a substantial risk of physical or emotional harm to the recipient or substantial disruption of the planning process. Justification for an individual's exclusion shall be documented in the case record.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1713 Choice of physician or mental health professional.**

Sec. 713. A recipient shall be given a choice of physician or other mental health professional in accordance with the policies of the community mental health services program, licensed hospital, or service provider under contract with the community mental health services program, or licensed hospital providing services and within the limits of available staff in the community mental health services program, licensed hospital, or service provider under contract with the community mental health services program, or licensed hospital.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1714 Informing resident of clinical status and progress.**

Sec. 714. A recipient shall be informed orally and in writing of his or her clinical status and progress at reasonable intervals established in the individual plan of services in a manner appropriate to his or her clinical condition.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1715 Services of mental health professional.**

Sec. 715. If a resident is able to secure the services of a mental health professional, he or she shall be allowed to see the professional at any reasonable time.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1716 Surgery; consent.**

Sec. 716. (1) Except as provided in subsections (2) and (3), a recipient of mental health services shall not have surgery performed upon him or her unless consent is obtained from 1 of the following:

- (a) The recipient if he or she is 18 years of age or over and does not have a guardian for medical purposes.
- (b) The guardian of the recipient if the guardian is legally empowered to execute a consent to surgery.
- (c) The parent of the recipient who has legal and physical custody of the recipient, if the recipient is less than 18 years of age.

(d) The representative authorized to consent under a durable power of attorney or other advance directive.

(2) If the life of a recipient is threatened and there is not time to obtain consent, surgery may be performed without consent after the medical necessity for the procedure has been documented and the documentation has been entered into the record of the recipient.

(3) If surgery is considered advisable for a recipient, and if no one eligible under subsection (1) to give consent can be found after diligent effort, a probate court may, upon petition and after hearing, consent to performance of the surgery in lieu of the individual eligible to give consent.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1717 Electroconvulsive therapy or other procedure; consent.**

Sec. 717. (1) A recipient shall not be the subject of electroconvulsive therapy or a procedure intended to produce convulsions or coma unless consent is obtained from the following:

(a) The recipient, if he or she is 18 years of age or older and does not have a guardian for medical purposes.

(b) The recipient's parent who has legal and physical custody of the recipient, if the recipient is less than 18 years of age.

(c) The recipient's guardian, if the guardian has power to execute a consent to procedures described in this section.

(d) The recipient's designated representative, if a durable power of attorney or other advance directive grants the representative authority to consent to procedures described in this section.

(2) If a guardian consents to a procedure described in this section, the procedure shall not be initiated until 2 psychiatrists have examined the recipient and documented in the recipient's medical record their concurrence with the decision to administer the procedure.

(3) If a parent or guardian of a minor consents to a procedure described in this section, the procedure shall not be initiated until 2 child and adolescent psychiatrists, neither of whom may be the treating psychiatrist, have examined the minor and documented in the minor's medical record their concurrence with the decision to administer the procedure.

(4) A minor or an advocate designated by the minor may object to the administration of a procedure described in this section. The objection shall be made either orally or in writing to the probate court. The procedure shall not be initiated before a court hearing on the minor's or advocate's objection.

(5) At least 72 hours, excluding Sundays or holidays, before the initiation of a procedure described in this section, a minor shall be informed that he or she has a right to object to the procedure.

(6) If a procedure described in this section is considered advisable for a recipient and an individual eligible

to give consent for the procedure is not located after diligent effort, a probate court may, upon petition and after a hearing, consent to administration of the procedure in lieu of the individual eligible to give consent.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1718 Psychotropic drugs.**

Sec. 718. Psychotropic drugs shall not be administered to an individual who has been hospitalized by medical certification or by petition under chapter 4 or 5 on the day preceding and on the day of his or her court hearing unless the individual consents or unless the administration of the psychotropic drugs is necessary to prevent physical injury to the individual or others.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1719 Psychotropic drug treatment; duties of prescriber or licensed health professional.**

Sec. 719. Before initiating a course of psychotropic drug treatment for a recipient, the prescriber or a licensed health professional acting under the delegated authority of the prescriber shall do both of the following:

- (a) Explain the specific risks and the most common adverse effects that have been associated with that drug.
- (b) Provide the individual with a written summary of the most common adverse effects associated with that drug.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997.

### **330.1720 Statistical report of deaths.**

Sec. 720. The department shall provide an annual statistical report to the members of the house and senate standing committees and appropriations subcommittees with legislative oversight of mental health issues summarizing all deaths and causes of deaths, if known of mental health care recipients that have been reported to the department and all deaths that have occurred in state facilities.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Former MCL 330.1720, which pertained to facility standards report, was repealed by Act 302 of 1986, Imd. Eff. Dec. 22, 1986.

### **330.1722 Protection of recipient from abuse or neglect.**

Sec. 722. (1) A recipient of mental health services shall not be subjected to abuse or neglect.

(2) The department, each community mental health services program, each licensed hospital, and each service provider under contract with the department, community mental health services program, or licensed hospital shall ensure that appropriate disciplinary action is taken against those who have engaged in abuse or neglect.

(3) A recipient of mental health services who is abused or neglected has a right to pursue injunctive and other appropriate civil relief.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1723 Suspected abuse of recipient or resident; report to law enforcement agency.**

Sec. 723. (1) A mental health professional, a person employed by or under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program, or a person employed by a provider under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program who has reasonable cause to suspect the criminal abuse of a recipient immediately shall make or cause to be made, by telephone or otherwise, an oral report of the suspected criminal abuse to the law enforcement agency for the county or city in which the criminal abuse is suspected to have occurred or to the state police.

(2) Within 72 hours after making the oral report, the reporting individual shall file a written report with the law enforcement agency to which the oral report was made, and with the chief administrator of the facility or agency responsible for the recipient.

(3) The written report required by subsection (2) shall contain the name of the recipient and a description of the criminal abuse and other information available to the reporting individual that might establish the cause of the criminal abuse and the manner in which it occurred. The report shall become a part of the recipient's clinical record. Before the report becomes part of the recipient's clinical record, the names of the reporting individual and the individual accused of committing the criminal abuse, if contained in the report, shall be deleted.

(4) The identity of an individual who makes a report under this section is confidential and is not subject to disclosure without the consent of that individual or by order or subpoena of a court of record. An individual



acting in good faith who makes a report of criminal abuse against a recipient is immune from civil or criminal liability that might otherwise be incurred. The immunity from civil or criminal liability granted by this subsection extends only to acts done under this section and does not extend to a negligent act that causes personal injury or death.

(5) An individual who makes a report under this section in good faith shall not be dismissed or otherwise penalized by an employer or contractor for making the report.

(6) This section does not relieve an individual from the duty to report criminal abuse under other applicable law.

(7) The department, a community mental health services program, a licensed facility, and a service provider under contract with the department, community mental health services program, or licensed facility shall cooperate in the prosecution of appropriate criminal charges against those who have engaged in criminal abuse.

(8) Except as otherwise provided in subsection (5), this section does not preclude nor hinder the department, a licensed facility, a community mental health services program, or a service provider under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program from investigating reported claims of criminal abuse of a recipient by its employees, and from taking appropriate disciplinary action against its employees based upon that investigation.

(9) This section does not require a person to report suspected criminal abuse if either of the following applies:

(a) The individual has knowledge that the incident of suspected criminal abuse has been reported to the appropriate law enforcement agency as provided in this section.

(b) The suspected criminal abuse occurred more than 1 year before the date on which it first became known to an individual who would otherwise be required to make a report.

(10) This section does not require an individual required to report suspected criminal abuse under subsection (1) to disclose confidential information or a privileged communication except under 1 or both of the following circumstances:

(a) If the suspected criminal abuse is alleged to have been committed or caused by a mental health professional, an individual employed by or under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program, or an individual employed by a service provider under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program.

(b) If the suspected criminal abuse is alleged to have been committed in 1 of the following:

(i) A state facility or a licensed facility.

(ii) A county community mental health services program site.

(iii) The work site of an individual employed by or under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program or a provider under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program.

(iv) A place where a recipient is under the supervision of an individual employed by or under contract to the department, a licensed facility, a community mental health services program, or a provider under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program.

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 224, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1988, Act 32, Imd. Eff. Feb. 25, 1988;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1723a Appointment of guardian ad litem.**

Sec. 723a. The court with jurisdiction in each case resulting from a report made under section 723 shall appoint a guardian ad litem for the recipient.

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 224, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1723b Report by person not employed by or under contract to department, facility, or community mental health services program.**

Sec. 723b. Section 723 does not prohibit an individual who is not employed by or under contract to the department, a licensed facility, or a community mental health services program and who has reasonable cause to suspect the criminal abuse of a recipient from making a report to the appropriate law enforcement agency or to the department or community mental health services program.

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 224, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1723c Violation of MCL 330.1723 or making of false report as misdemeanor; civil liability.**

Sec. 723c. (1) An individual who intentionally violates section 723 or who knowingly makes a false report pursuant to section 723 is guilty of a misdemeanor.

(2) An individual who violates section 723 is civilly liable for the damages proximately caused by the violation.

**History:** Add. 1986, Act 224, Eff. Mar. 31, 1987;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1724 Fingerprints, photographs, audiotape, or use of 1-way glass.**

Sec. 724. (1) A recipient of mental health services shall not be fingerprinted, photographed, audiotaped, or viewed through a 1-way glass except in the circumstances and under the conditions set forth in this section. As used in this section, photographs include still pictures, motion pictures, and videotapes.

(2) Fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes may be taken and used and 1-way glass may be used in order to provide services, including research, to a recipient or in order to determine the name of the recipient only when prior written consent is obtained from 1 of the following:

- (a) The recipient if 18 years of age or over and competent to consent.
- (b) The guardian of the recipient if the guardian is legally empowered to execute such a consent.
- (c) The parent with legal and physical custody of the recipient if the recipient is less than 18 years of age.

(3) Fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes taken in order to provide services to a recipient, and any copies of them, shall be kept as part of the record of the recipient.

(4) Fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes taken in order to determine the name of a recipient shall be kept as part of the record of the recipient, except that when necessary the fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes may be delivered to others for assistance in determining the name of the recipient. Fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes so delivered shall be returned together with copies that were made. An individual receiving fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes shall be informed of the requirement that return be made. Upon return, the fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes, together with copies, shall be kept as part of the record of the recipient.

(5) Fingerprints, photographs, or audiotapes in the record of a recipient, and any copies of them, shall be given to the recipient or destroyed when they are no longer essential in order to achieve 1 of the objectives set forth in subsection (2), or upon discharge of the resident, whichever occurs first.

(6) Photographs may be taken for purely personal or social purposes. A photograph of a recipient shall not be taken or used under this subsection if the recipient has indicated his or her objection.

(7) Photographs or audiotapes may be taken and 1-way glass may be used for educational or training purposes only when express written consent is obtained from 1 of the following:

- (a) The recipient if 18 years of age or over and competent to consent.
  - (b) The guardian of the recipient if the guardian is legally empowered to execute such a consent.
  - (c) The parent with legal and physical custody of the recipient if the recipient is less than 18 years of age.
- (8) This section does not apply to recipients of mental health services referred under chapter 10.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1975, Act 208, Imd. Eff. Aug. 21, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1726 Communication by mail and telephone; visits.**

Sec. 726. (1) A resident is entitled to unimpeded, private, and uncensored communication with others by mail and telephone and to visit with persons of his or her choice, except in the circumstances and under the conditions set forth in this section.

(2) Each facility shall endeavor to implement the rights guaranteed by subsection (1) by making telephones reasonably accessible, by ensuring that correspondence can be conveniently and confidentially received and mailed, and by making space for visits available. Writing materials, telephone usage funds, and postage shall be provided in reasonable amounts to residents who are unable to procure such items.

(3) Reasonable times and places for the use of telephones and for visits may be established and, if established, shall be in writing and posted in each living unit of a residential program.

(4) The right of a resident to communicate by mail or telephone or receive visitors shall not be further limited except as authorized in the resident's individual plan of services.

(5) A limitation upon the rights guaranteed by subsection (1) shall not apply between a resident and an attorney or a court, or between a resident and other individuals if the communication involves matters that are or may be the subject of legal inquiry.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1728 Personal property.**

Sec. 728. (1) A resident is entitled to receive, possess, and use all personal property, including clothing, except in the circumstances and under the conditions set forth in this section.

(2) Each facility shall provide a reasonable amount of storage space to each resident for his or her clothing and other personal property. The resident shall be permitted to inspect personal property at reasonable times.

(3) A facility may exclude particular kinds of personal property from the facility. Any exclusions shall be officially adopted and shall be in writing and posted in each residential unit.

(4) The individual in charge of the plan of services for a resident may limit the rights guaranteed by subsection (1) if each limitation is essential for 1 of the following purposes:

(a) In order to prevent theft, loss, or destruction of the property, unless a waiver is signed by the resident.

(b) In order to prevent the resident from physically harming himself, herself, or others.

(5) A limitation adopted under the authority of subsection (4), the date it expires, and justification for its adoption shall be promptly noted in the record of the resident.

(6) A limitation adopted under the authority of subsection (4) shall be removed when the circumstance that justified its adoption ceases to exist.

(7) A receipt shall be given to a resident and an individual designated by the resident for any of his or her personal property taken into the possession of the facility. Any personal property in the possession of a facility at the time the resident to whom the property belongs is released from the facility shall be returned to the resident.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1730 Money.**

Sec. 730. (1) The department shall establish policies and procedures designed to ensure that money in the accounts of residents of a state facility are safeguarded against theft, loss, or misappropriation.

(2) A state facility may require that all money that is on the person of a resident, that comes to a resident, or that the facility receives on behalf of the resident under a benefit arrangement or otherwise, be turned over to the facility for safekeeping. The money shall be accounted for in the name of the resident and recorded periodically in the records of the resident. Upon request, money accounted for in the name of a resident shall be turned over to a legal guardian of the resident if the guardian has such authority.

(3) A resident of a state facility is entitled to easy access to the money in his or her account and to spend or otherwise use the money as he or she chooses, except as provided in policies and procedures of the department established under subsection (1). Policies and procedures shall be established in writing for each state facility giving residents easy access to the money in their accounts and enabling residents to spend or otherwise use their money as they choose.

(4) Money accounted for in the name of a resident of a state facility may be deposited with a financial institution. Any earnings attributable to money in an account of a resident shall be credited to that account.

(5) All money, including any earnings, in an account of a resident of a state facility shall be delivered to the resident upon his or her release from the facility.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1732 Accepting funds for use of resident.**

Sec. 732. A state facility may accept funds that a parent, guardian, or other individual wishes to provide for the use or benefit of a resident of the facility. Unless otherwise restricted by law, the possession and use of funds so provided are governed by section 730, the individual plan of services, and any additional directions given by the provider of the funds.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1734 Facility as representative payee or fiduciary.**

Sec. 734. In the absence of any other responsible party, a state facility may accept an appointment to serve as a representative payee, fiduciary, or in a similar capacity for payments to a resident under a public or private benefit arrangement unless otherwise restricted by law. Funds received under that arrangement are subject to section 730 except to the extent laws or regulations governing payment of the benefits provide otherwise.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1736 Performance of labor by resident.**

Sec. 736. (1) A resident may perform labor that contributes to the operation and maintenance of the facility for which the facility would otherwise employ someone only if the resident voluntarily agrees to perform the labor, engaging in the labor would not be inconsistent with the individual plan of services for the resident, and the amount of time or effort necessary to perform the labor would not be excessive. In no event shall discharge or privileges be conditioned upon the performance of such labor.

(2) A resident who performs labor that contributes to the operation and maintenance of the facility for which the facility would otherwise employ someone shall be compensated appropriately and in accordance

with applicable federal and state labor laws, including minimum wage and minimum wage reduction provisions.

(3) A resident who performs labor other than that described in subsection (2) shall be compensated an appropriate amount if an economic benefit to another individual or agency results from his or her labor.

(4) The governing body of the facility may provide for compensation of a resident when he or she performs labor not governed by subsection (2) or (3).

(5) Subsections (1), (2), and (3) do not apply to labor of a personal housekeeping nature or labor performed as a condition of residence in a small group living arrangement.

(6) One-half of any compensation paid to a resident under this section is exempt from collection under this act as payment for services rendered.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1738 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to right to education.

### **330.1740 Physical restraint.**

Sec. 740. (1) A resident shall not be placed in physical restraint except in the circumstances and under the conditions set forth in this section or in other law.

(2) A resident may be restrained only as provided in subsection (3), (4), or (5) after less restrictive interventions have been considered, and only if restraint is essential in order to prevent the resident from physically harming himself, herself, or others, or in order to prevent him or her from causing substantial property damage. Consideration of less restrictive measures shall be documented in the medical record. If restraint is essential in order to prevent the resident from physically harming himself, herself, or others, the resident may be physically held with no more force than is necessary to limit the resident's movement, until a restraint may be applied.

(3) A resident may be temporarily restrained for a maximum of 30 minutes without an order or authorization in an emergency. Immediately after imposition of the temporary restraint, a physician shall be contacted. If, after being contacted, the physician does not order or authorize the restraint, the restraint shall be removed.

(4) A resident may be restrained prior to examination pursuant to an authorization by a physician. An authorized restraint may continue only until a physician can personally examine the resident or for 2 hours, whichever is less. If it is not possible for the physician to examine the resident within 2 hours, a physician may reauthorize the restraint for another 2 hours. Authorized restraint may not continue for more than 4 hours.

(5) A resident may be restrained pursuant to an order by a physician made after personal examination of the resident. An ordered restraint shall continue only for that period of time specified in the order or for 8 hours, whichever is less.

(6) A restrained resident shall continue to receive food, shall be kept in sanitary conditions, shall be clothed or otherwise covered, shall be given access to toilet facilities, and shall be given the opportunity to sit or lie down.

(7) Restraints shall be removed every 2 hours for not less than 15 minutes unless medically contraindicated or whenever they are no longer essential in order to achieve the objective which justified their initial application.

(8) Each instance of restraint requires full justification for its application, and the results of each periodic examination shall be placed promptly in the record of the resident.

(9) If a resident is restrained repeatedly, the resident's individual plan of services shall be reviewed and modified to facilitate the reduction of the use of restraints.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1742 Seclusion.**

Sec. 742. (1) Seclusion shall be used only in a hospital, a center, or a child caring institution licensed under 1973 PA 116, MCL 722.111 to 722.128. A resident placed in a hospital or center shall not be kept in seclusion except in the circumstances and under the conditions set forth in this section.

(2) A minor placed in a child caring institution shall not be placed or kept in seclusion except as provided in 1973 PA 116, MCL 722.111 to 722.128, or rules promulgated under that act.

(3) A resident may be placed in seclusion only as provided under subsection (4), (5), or (6) and only if it is essential in order to prevent the resident from physically harming others, or in order to prevent the resident from causing substantial property damage.

(4) Seclusion may be temporarily employed for a maximum of 30 minutes in an emergency without an authorization or an order. Immediately after the resident is placed in temporary seclusion, a physician shall be contacted. If, after being contacted, the physician does not authorize or order the seclusion, the resident shall be removed from seclusion.

(5) A resident may be placed in seclusion under an authorization by a physician. Authorized seclusion shall continue only until a physician can personally examine the resident or for 1 hour, whichever is less.

(6) A resident may be placed in seclusion under an order of a physician made after personal examination of the resident to determine if the ordered seclusion poses an undue health risk to the resident. Ordered seclusion shall continue only for that period of time specified in the order or for 8 hours, whichever is less. An order for a minor shall continue for a maximum of 4 hours.

(7) A secluded resident shall continue to receive food, shall remain clothed unless his or her actions make it impractical or inadvisable, shall be kept in sanitary conditions, and shall be provided a bed or similar piece of furniture unless his or her actions make it impractical or inadvisable.

(8) A secluded resident shall be released from seclusion whenever the circumstance that justified its use ceases to exist.

(9) Each instance of seclusion requires full justification for its use, and the results of each periodic examination shall be placed promptly in the record of the resident.

(10) If a resident is secluded repeatedly, the resident's individual plan of services shall be reviewed and modified to facilitate the reduced use of seclusion.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 2004, Act 527, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2005.

### **330.1744 Freedom of movement.**

Sec. 744. (1) The freedom of movement of a recipient shall not be restricted more than is necessary to provide mental health services to him or her, to prevent injury to him or her or to others, or to prevent substantial property damage, except that security precautions appropriate to the condition and circumstances of an individual admitted by order of a criminal court or transferred as a sentence-serving convict from a penal institution may be taken.

(2) A restriction adopted under the authority of subsection (1), the date it expires, and justification for its adoption shall be promptly noted in the record of the recipient.

(3) A restriction adopted under the authority of subsection (1) shall be removed when the circumstance that justified its adoption ceases to exist.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1746 Record.**

Sec. 746. (1) A complete record shall be kept current for each recipient of mental health services. The record shall at least include information pertinent to the services provided to the recipient, pertinent to the legal status of the recipient, required by this chapter or other provision of law, and required by rules or policies.

(2) The material in the record shall be confidential to the extent it is made confidential by section 748.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1748 Confidentiality.**

Sec. 748. (1) Information in the record of a recipient, and other information acquired in the course of providing mental health services to a recipient, shall be kept confidential and shall not be open to public inspection. The information may be disclosed outside the department, community mental health services program, licensed facility, or contract provider, whichever is the holder of the record, only in the circumstances and under the conditions set forth in this section or section 748a.

(2) If information made confidential by this section is disclosed, the identity of the individual to whom it pertains shall be protected and shall not be disclosed unless it is germane to the authorized purpose for which disclosure was sought; and, when practicable, no other information shall be disclosed unless it is germane to the authorized purpose for which disclosure was sought.

(3) An individual receiving information made confidential by this section shall disclose the information to others only to the extent consistent with the authorized purpose for which the information was obtained.

(4) For case record entries made subsequent to March 28, 1996, information made confidential by this section shall be disclosed to an adult recipient, upon the recipient's request, if the recipient does not have a guardian and has not been adjudicated legally incompetent. The holder of the record shall comply with the adult recipient's request for disclosure as expeditiously as possible but in no event later than the earlier of 30



days after receipt of the request or, if the recipient is receiving treatment from the holder of the record, before the recipient is released from treatment.

(5) Except as otherwise provided in this section or section 748a, when requested, information made confidential by this section shall be disclosed only under 1 or more of the following circumstances:

(a) Pursuant to an order or a subpoena of a court of record or a subpoena of the legislature, unless the information is privileged by law.

(b) To a prosecuting attorney as necessary for the prosecuting attorney to participate in a proceeding governed by this act.

(c) To an attorney for the recipient, with the consent of the recipient, the recipient's guardian with authority to consent, or the parent with legal and physical custody of a minor recipient.

(d) If necessary in order to comply with another provision of law.

(e) To the department if the information is necessary in order for the department to discharge a responsibility placed upon it by law.

(f) To the office of the auditor general if the information is necessary for that office to discharge its constitutional responsibility.

(g) To a surviving spouse of the recipient or, if there is no surviving spouse, to the individual or individuals most closely related to the deceased recipient within the third degree of consanguinity as defined in civil law, for the purpose of applying for and receiving benefits.

(6) Except as otherwise provided in subsection (4), if consent is obtained from the recipient, the recipient's guardian with authority to consent, the parent with legal custody of a minor recipient, or the court-appointed personal representative or executor of the estate of a deceased recipient, information made confidential by this section may be disclosed to all of the following:

(a) A provider of mental health services to the recipient.

(b) The recipient or his or her guardian or the parent of a minor recipient or another individual or agency unless in the written judgment of the holder the disclosure would be detrimental to the recipient or others.

(7) Information may be disclosed in the discretion of the holder of the record under 1 or more of the following circumstances:

(a) As necessary in order for the recipient to apply for or receive benefits.

(b) As necessary for the purpose of outside research, evaluation, accreditation, or statistical compilation. The individual who is the subject of the information shall not be identified in the disclosed information unless the identification is essential in order to achieve the purpose for which the information is sought or if preventing the identification would clearly be impractical, but not if the subject of the information is likely to be harmed by the identification.

(c) To a provider of mental or other health services or a public agency, if there is a compelling need for disclosure based upon a substantial probability of harm to the recipient or other individuals.

(8) If required by federal law, the department or a community mental health services program or licensed facility shall grant a representative of the protection and advocacy system designated by the governor in compliance with section 931 access to the records of all of the following:

(a) A recipient, if the recipient, the recipient's guardian with authority to consent, or a minor recipient's parent with legal and physical custody of the recipient has consented to the access.

(b) A recipient, including a recipient who has died or whose location is unknown, if all of the following apply:

(i) Because of mental or physical condition, the recipient is unable to consent to the access.

(ii) The recipient does not have a guardian or other legal representative, or the recipient's guardian is the state.

(iii) The protection and advocacy system has received a complaint on behalf of the recipient or has probable cause to believe based on monitoring or other evidence that the recipient has been subject to abuse or neglect.

(c) A recipient who has a guardian or other legal representative if all of the following apply:

(i) A complaint has been received by the protection and advocacy system or there is probable cause to believe the health or safety of the recipient is in serious and immediate jeopardy.

(ii) Upon receipt of the name and address of the recipient's legal representative, the protection and advocacy system has contacted the representative and offered assistance in resolving the situation.

(iii) The representative has failed or refused to act on behalf of the recipient.

(9) The records, data, and knowledge collected for or by individuals or committees assigned a peer review function, including the review function under section 143a(1), are confidential, shall be used only for the purposes of peer review, are not public records, and are not subject to court subpoena. This subsection does not prevent disclosure of individual case records pursuant to this section.

(10) The holder of an individual's record, if authorized to release information for clinical purposes by the individual or the individual's guardian or a parent of a minor, shall release a copy of the entire medical and clinical record to the provider of mental health services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1982, Act 236, Imd. Eff. Sept. 22, 1982;—Am. 1986, Act 50, Imd. Eff. Mar. 17, 1986;—Am. 1987, Act 192, Imd. Eff. Dec. 2, 1987;—Am. 1990, Act 167, Imd. Eff. July 2, 1990;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1996, Act 588, Imd. Eff. Jan. 21, 1997;—Am. 1998, Act 497, Eff. Mar. 1, 1999.

### **330.1748a Child abuse or neglect investigation; request for mental health records and information; immunity from civil or administrative liability; imposition of duties under another statute.**

Sec. 748a. (1) If there is a compelling need for mental health records or information to determine whether child abuse or child neglect has occurred or to take action to protect a minor where there may be a substantial risk of harm, a family independence agency caseworker or administrator directly involved in the child abuse or neglect investigation shall notify a mental health professional that a child abuse or neglect investigation has been initiated involving a person who has received services from the mental health professional and shall request in writing mental health records and information that are pertinent to that investigation. Upon receipt of this notification and request, the mental health professional shall review all mental health records and information in the mental health professional's possession to determine if there are mental health records or information that is pertinent to that investigation. Within 14 days after receipt of a request made under this subsection, the mental health professional shall release those pertinent mental health records and information to the caseworker or administrator directly involved in the child abuse or neglect investigation.

(2) The following privileges do not apply to mental health records or information to which access is given under this section:

(a) The physician-patient privilege created in section 2157 of the revised judicature act of 1961, 1961 PA 236, MCL 600.2157.

(b) The dentist-patient privilege created in section 16648 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.16648.

(c) The licensed professional counselor-client and limited licensed counselor-client privilege created in section 18117 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.18117.

(d) The psychologist-patient privilege created in section 18237 of the public health code, 1978 PA 368, MCL 333.18237.

(e) Any other health professional-patient privilege created or recognized by law.

(3) To the extent not protected by the immunity conferred by 1964 PA 170, MCL 691.1401 to 691.1415, an individual who in good faith gives access to mental health records or information under this section is immune from civil or administrative liability arising from that conduct, unless the conduct was gross negligence or willful and wanton misconduct.

(4) A duty under this act relating to child abuse and neglect does not alter a duty imposed under another statute, including the child protection law, 1975 PA 238, MCL 722.621 to 722.638, regarding the reporting or investigation of child abuse or neglect.

**History:** Add. 1998, Act 497, Eff. Mar. 1, 1999.

### **330.1749 Statement correcting or amending information.**

Sec. 749. A recipient, guardian, or parent of a minor recipient, after having gained access to treatment records, may challenge the accuracy, completeness, timeliness, or relevance of factual information in the recipient's record. The recipient, guardian, or parent of a minor recipient shall be allowed to insert into the record a statement correcting or amending the information at issue. The statement shall become part of the record.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1750 Privileged communications.**

Sec. 750. (1) Privileged communications shall not be disclosed in civil, criminal, legislative, or administrative cases or proceedings, or in proceedings preliminary to such cases or proceedings, unless the patient has waived the privilege, except in the circumstances set forth in this section.

(2) Privileged communications shall be disclosed upon request under 1 or more of the following circumstances:

(a) If the privileged communication is relevant to a physical or mental condition of the patient that the patient has introduced as an element of the patient's claim or defense in a civil or administrative case or proceeding or that, after the death of the patient, has been introduced as an element of the patient's claim or

defense by a party to a civil or administrative case or proceeding.

(b) If the privileged communication is relevant to a matter under consideration in a proceeding governed by this act, but only if the patient was informed that any communications could be used in the proceeding.

(c) If the privileged communication is relevant to a matter under consideration in a proceeding to determine the legal competence of the patient or the patient's need for a guardian but only if the patient was informed that any communications made could be used in such a proceeding.

(d) In a civil action by or on behalf of the patient or a criminal action arising from the treatment of the patient against the mental health professional for malpractice.

(e) If the privileged communication was made during an examination ordered by a court, prior to which the patient was informed that a communication made would not be privileged, but only with respect to the particular purpose for which the examination was ordered.

(f) If the privileged communication was made during treatment that the patient was ordered to undergo to render the patient competent to stand trial on a criminal charge, but only with respect to issues to be determined in proceedings concerned with the competence of the patient to stand trial.

(3) In a proceeding in which subsections (1) and (2) prohibit disclosure of a communication made to a psychiatrist or psychologist in connection with the examination, diagnosis, or treatment of a patient, the fact that the patient has been examined or treated or undergone a diagnosis also shall not be disclosed unless that fact is relevant to a determination by a health care insurer, health care corporation, nonprofit dental care corporation, or health maintenance organization of its rights and liabilities under a policy, contract, or certificate of insurance or health care benefits.

(4) Privileged communications may be disclosed under section 946 to comply with the duty set forth in that section.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1984, Act 362, Eff. Mar. 29, 1985;—Am. 1989, Act 123, Eff. Sept. 1, 1989;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1752 Policies and procedures.**

Sec. 752. (1) The department, each community mental health services program, each licensed hospital, and each service provider under contract with the department, a community mental health services program, or a licensed hospital shall establish written policies and procedures concerning recipient rights and the operation of an office of recipient rights. The policies and procedures shall provide a mechanism for prompt reporting, review, investigation, and resolution of apparent or suspected violations of the rights guaranteed by this chapter, shall be consistent with this chapter and chapter 7a, and shall be designed to protect recipients from, and prevent repetition of, violations of rights guaranteed by this chapter and chapter 7a. The policies and procedures shall include, at a minimum, all of the following:

- (a) Complaint and appeal processes.
- (b) Consent to treatment and services.
- (c) Sterilization, contraception, and abortion.
- (d) Fingerprinting, photographing, audiotaping, and use of 1-way glass.
- (e) Abuse and neglect, including detailed categories of type and severity.
- (f) Confidentiality and disclosure.
- (g) Treatment by spiritual means.
- (h) Qualifications and training for recipient rights staff.
- (i) Change in type of treatment.
- (j) Medication procedures.
- (k) Use of psychotropic drugs.
- (l) Use of restraint.
- (m) Right to be treated with dignity and respect.
- (n) Least restrictive setting.
- (o) Services suited to condition.
- (p) Policies and procedures that address all of the following matters with respect to residents:
  - (i) Right to entertainment material, information, and news.
  - (ii) Comprehensive examinations.
  - (iii) Property and funds.
  - (iv) Freedom of movement.
  - (v) Resident labor.
  - (vi) Communication and visits.
  - (vii) Use of seclusion.

(2) All policies and procedures required by this section shall be established within 12 months after the

effective date of the amendatory act that added section 753.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1753 Recipient rights system; review by department.**

Sec. 753. The department shall review the recipient rights system of each community mental health services program in accordance with standards established under section 232a, to ensure a uniformly high standard of recipient rights protection throughout the state. For purposes of certification review, the department shall have access to all information pertaining to the rights protections system of the community mental health services program.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1754 State office of recipient rights; establishment by department; selection of director; powers and authority of state office of recipient rights.**

Sec. 754. (1) The department shall establish a state office of recipient rights subordinate only to the director.

(2) The department shall ensure all of the following:

(a) The process for funding the state office of recipient rights includes a review of the funding by the state recipient rights advisory committee.

(b) The state office of recipient rights will be protected from pressures that could interfere with the impartial, even-handed, and thorough performance of its duties.

(c) The state office of recipient rights will have unimpeded access to all of the following:

(i) All programs and services operated by or under contract with the department except where other recipient rights systems authorized by this act exist.

(ii) All staff employed by or under contract with the department.

(iii) All evidence necessary to conduct a thorough investigation or to fulfill its monitoring function.

(d) Staff of the state office of recipient rights receive training each year in recipient rights protection.

(e) Each contract between the department and a provider requires both of the following:

(i) That the provider and his or her employees receive annual training in recipient rights protection.

(ii) That recipients will be protected from rights violations while they are receiving services under the contract.

(f) Technical assistance and training in recipient rights protection are available to all community mental health services programs and other mental health service providers subject to this act.

(3) The department shall endeavor to ensure all of the following:

(a) The state office of recipient rights has sufficient staff and other resources necessary to perform the duties described in this section.

(b) Complainants, staff of the state office of recipient rights, and any staff acting on behalf of a recipient will be protected from harassment or retaliation resulting from recipient rights activities.

(c) Appropriate remedial action is taken to resolve violations of rights and notify the complainants of substantiated violations in a manner that does not violate employee rights.

(4) After consulting with the state recipient rights advisory committee, the department director shall select a director of the state office of recipient rights who has the education, training, and experience to fulfill the responsibilities of the office. The department director shall not replace or dismiss the director of the state office of recipient rights without first consulting the state recipient rights advisory committee. The director of the state office of recipient rights shall have no direct service responsibility. The director of the state office of recipient rights shall report directly and solely to the department director. The department director shall not delegate his or her responsibility under this subsection.

(5) The state office of recipient rights may do all of the following:

(a) Investigate apparent or suspected violations of the rights guaranteed by this chapter.

(b) Resolve disputes relating to violations.

(c) Act on behalf of recipients to obtain appropriate remedies for any apparent violations.

(d) Apply for and receive grants, gifts, and bequests to effectuate any purpose of this chapter.

(6) The state office of recipient rights shall do all of the following:

(a) Ensure that recipients, parents of minor recipients, and guardians or other legal representatives have access to summaries of the rights guaranteed by this chapter and chapter 7a and are notified of those rights in an understandable manner, both at the time services are requested and periodically during the time services are provided to the recipient.

(b) Ensure that the telephone number and address of the office of recipient rights and the names of rights officers are conspicuously posted in all service sites.

(c) Maintain a record system for all reports of apparent or suspected rights violations received, including a mechanism for logging in all complaints and a mechanism for secure storage of all investigative documents and evidence.

(d) Initiate actions that are appropriate and necessary to safeguard and protect rights guaranteed by this chapter to recipients of services provided directly by the department or by its contract providers other than community mental health services programs.

(e) Receive reports of apparent or suspected violations of rights guaranteed by this chapter. The state office of recipient rights shall refer reports of apparent or suspected rights violations to the recipient rights office of the appropriate provider to be addressed by the provider's internal rights protection mechanisms. The state office shall intervene as necessary to act on behalf of recipients in situations in which the director of the department considers the rights protection system of the provider to be out of compliance with this act and rules promulgated under this act.

(f) Upon request, advise recipients of the process by which a rights complaint or appeal may be made and assist recipients in preparing written rights complaints and appeals.

(g) Advise recipients that there are advocacy organizations available to assist recipients in preparing written rights complaints and appeals and offer to refer recipients to those organizations.

(h) Upon receipt of a complaint, advise the complainant of the complaint process, appeal process, and mediation option.

(i) Ensure that each service site operated by the department or by a provider under contract with the department, other than a community mental health services program, is visited by recipient rights staff with the frequency necessary for protection of rights but in no case less than annually.

(j) Ensure that all individuals employed by the department receive department-approved training related to recipient rights protection before or within 30 days after being employed.

(k) Ensure that all reports of apparent or suspected violations of rights within state facilities or programs operated by providers under contract with the department other than community mental health services programs are investigated in accordance with section 778 and that those reports that do not warrant investigation are recorded in accordance with subdivision (c).

(l) Review semiannual statistical rights data submitted by community mental health services programs and licensed hospitals to determine trends and patterns in the protection of recipient rights in the public mental health system and provide a summary of the data to community mental health services programs and to the director of the department.

(m) Serve as consultant to the director in matters related to recipient rights.

(n) At least quarterly, provide summary complaint data consistent with the annual report required in subdivision (o), together with a summary of remedial action taken on substantiated complaints, to the department and the state recipient rights advisory committee.

(o) Submit to the department director and to the committees and subcommittees of the legislature with legislative oversight of mental health matters, for availability to the public, an annual report on the current status of recipient rights for the state. The report shall be submitted not later than March 31 of each year for the preceding fiscal year. The annual report shall include, at a minimum, all of the following:

(i) Summary data by type or category regarding the rights of recipients receiving services from the department including the number of complaints received by each state facility and other state-operated placement agency, the number of reports filed, and the number of reports investigated.

(ii) The number of substantiated rights violations by category and by state facility.

(iii) The remedial actions taken on substantiated rights violations by category and by state facility.

(iv) Training received by staff of the state office of recipient rights.

(v) Training provided by the state office of recipient rights to staff of contract providers.

(vi) Outcomes of assessments of the recipient rights system of each community mental health services program.

(vii) Identification of patterns and trends in rights protection in the public mental health system in this state.

(viii) Review of budgetary issues including staffing and financial resources.

(ix) Summary of the results of any consumer satisfaction surveys conducted.

(x) Recommendations to the department.

(p) Provide education and training to its recipient rights advisory committee and its recipient rights appeals committee.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 2006, Act 604, Imd. Eff. Jan. 3, 2007.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.



### **330.1755 Office of recipient rights; establishment by community mental health services program and hospital.**

Sec. 755. (1) Each community mental health services program and each licensed hospital shall establish an office of recipient rights subordinate only to the executive director or hospital director.

(2) Each community mental health services program and each licensed hospital shall ensure all of the following:

(a) Education and training in recipient rights policies and procedures are provided to its recipient rights advisory committee and its recipient rights appeals committee.

(b) The process for funding the office of recipient rights includes a review of the funding by the recipient rights advisory committee.

(c) The office of recipient rights will be protected from pressures that could interfere with the impartial, even-handed, and thorough performance of its duties.

(d) The office of recipient rights will have unimpeded access to all of the following:

(i) All programs and services operated by or under contract with the community mental health services program or licensed hospital.

(ii) All staff employed by or under contract with the community mental health services program or licensed hospital.

(iii) All evidence necessary to conduct a thorough investigation or to fulfill its monitoring function.

(e) Staff of the office of recipient rights receive training each year in recipient rights protection.

(f) Each contract between the community mental health services program or licensed hospital and a provider requires both of the following:

(i) That the provider and his or her employees receive recipient rights training.

(ii) That recipients will be protected from rights violations while they are receiving services under the contract.

(3) Each community mental health services program and each licensed hospital shall endeavor to ensure all of the following:

(a) Complainants, staff of the office of recipient rights, and any staff acting on behalf of a recipient will be protected from harassment or retaliation resulting from recipient rights activities and that appropriate disciplinary action will be taken if there is evidence of harassment or retaliation.

(b) Appropriate remedial action is taken to resolve violations of rights and notify the complainants of substantiated violations in a manner that does not violate employee rights.

(4) The executive director or hospital director shall select a director of the office of recipient rights who has the education, training, and experience to fulfill the responsibilities of the office. The executive director shall not select, replace, or dismiss the director of the office of recipient rights without first consulting the recipient rights advisory committee. The director of the office of recipient rights shall have no direct clinical service responsibility.

(5) Each office of recipient rights established under this section shall do all of the following:

(a) Provide or coordinate the protection of recipient rights for all directly operated or contracted services.

(b) Ensure that recipients, parents of minor recipients, and guardians or other legal representatives have access to summaries of the rights guaranteed by this chapter and chapter 7a and are notified of those rights in an understandable manner, both at the time services are initiated and periodically during the time services are provided to the recipient.

(c) Ensure that the telephone number and address of the office of recipient rights and the names of rights officers are conspicuously posted in all service sites.

(d) Maintain a record system for all reports of apparent or suspected rights violations received within the community mental health services program system or the licensed hospital system, including a mechanism for logging in all complaints and a mechanism for secure storage of all investigative documents and evidence.

(e) Ensure that each service site is visited with the frequency necessary for protection of rights but in no case less than annually.

(f) Ensure that all individuals employed by the community mental health services program, contract agency, or licensed hospital receive training related to recipient rights protection before or within 30 days after being employed.

(g) Review the recipient rights policies and the rights system of each provider of mental health services under contract with the community mental health services program or licensed hospital to ensure that the rights protection system of each provider is in compliance with this act and is of a uniformly high standard.

(h) Serve as consultant to the executive director or hospital director and to staff of the community mental health services program or licensed hospital in matters related to recipient rights.

(i) Ensure that all reports of apparent or suspected violations of rights within the community mental health services program system or licensed hospital system are investigated in accordance with section 778 and that those reports that do not warrant investigation are recorded in accordance with subdivision (d).

(j) Semiannually provide summary complaint data consistent with the annual report required in subsection (6), together with a summary of remedial action taken on substantiated complaints by category, to the department and to the recipient rights advisory committee of the community mental health services program or licensed hospital.

(6) The executive director or hospital director shall submit to the board of the community mental health services program or the governing board of the licensed hospital and the department an annual report prepared by the office of recipient rights on the current status of recipient rights in the community mental health services program system or licensed hospital system and a review of the operations of the office of recipient rights. The report shall be submitted not later than December 30 of each year for the preceding fiscal year or period specified in contract. The annual report shall include, at a minimum, all of the following:

(a) Summary data by category regarding the rights of recipients receiving services from the community mental health services program or licensed hospital including complaints received, the number of reports filed, and the number of reports investigated by provider.

(b) The number of substantiated rights violations by category and provider.

(c) The remedial actions taken on substantiated rights violations by category and provider.

(d) Training received by staff of the office of recipient rights.

(e) Training provided by the office of recipient rights to contract providers.

(f) Desired outcomes established for the office of recipient rights and progress toward these outcomes.

(g) Recommendations to the community mental health services program board or licensed hospital governing board.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1756 State recipient rights advisory committee; appointment by director.**

Sec. 756. (1) The director shall appoint a 12-member state recipient rights advisory committee. The membership of the committee shall be broadly based so as to best represent the varied perspectives of department staff, government officials, attorneys, community mental health services program staff, private providers, recipients, and recipient interest groups. At least 1/3 of the membership of the state recipient rights advisory committee shall be primary consumers or family members, and of that 1/3, at least 2 shall be primary consumers. In appointing members to the advisory committee, the director shall consider the recommendations of the director of the state office of recipient rights and individuals who are members of the recipient rights advisory committee.

(2) The state recipient rights advisory committee shall do all of the following:

(a) Meet at least quarterly, or more frequently as necessary, to carry out its responsibilities.

(b) Maintain a current list of members' names to be made available to individuals upon request.

(c) Maintain a current list of categories represented, to be made available to individuals upon request.

(d) Protect the state office of recipient rights from pressures that could interfere with the impartial, even-handed, and thorough performance of its functions.

(e) Recommend to the director of the department candidates for the position of director of the state office of recipient rights and consult with the director regarding any proposed dismissal of the director of the state office of recipient rights.

(f) Serve in an advisory capacity to the director of the department and the director of the state office of recipient rights.

(g) Review and provide comments on the report submitted by the state office of recipient rights to the department under section 754.

(3) Meetings of the state recipient rights advisory committee are subject to the open meetings act, Act No. 267 of the Public Acts of 1976, being sections 15.261 to 15.275 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. Minutes shall be maintained and made available to individuals upon request.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1757 Recipient rights advisory committee; appointment by community mental health services program board.**

Sec. 757. (1) The board of each community mental health services program shall appoint a recipient rights advisory committee consisting of at least 6 members. The membership of the committee shall be broadly based so as to best represent the varied perspectives of the community mental health services program's geographic area. At least 1/3 of the membership shall be primary consumers or family members, and of that

1/3, at least 1/2 shall be primary consumers.

(2) The recipient rights advisory committee shall do all of the following:

- (a) Meet at least semiannually or as necessary to carry out its responsibilities.
- (b) Maintain a current list of members' names to be made available to individuals upon request.
- (c) Maintain a current list of categories represented to be made available to individuals upon request.
- (d) Protect the office of recipient rights from pressures that could interfere with the impartial, even-handed, and thorough performance of its functions.
- (e) Recommend candidates for director of the office of recipient rights to the executive director, and consult with the executive director regarding any proposed dismissal of the director of the office of recipient rights.
- (f) Serve in an advisory capacity to the executive director and the director of the office of recipient rights.
- (g) Review and provide comments on the report submitted by the executive director to the community mental health services program board under section 755.
- (h) If designated by the board of the community mental health services program, serve as the appeals committee for a recipient's appeal under section 784.
- (i) Meetings of the recipient rights advisory committee are subject to the open meetings act, Act No. 267 of the Public Acts of 1976, being sections 15.261 to 15.275 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. Minutes shall be maintained and made available to individuals upon request.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1758 Recipient rights advisory committee; appointment by licensed hospital.**

Sec. 758. Unless otherwise provided by contract with the local community mental health services program, each licensed hospital shall appoint a recipient rights advisory committee. At least 1/3 of the membership shall be primary consumers or family members and, of that 1/3, at least 1/2 shall be primary consumers. The recipient rights advisory committee shall do all of the following:

- (a) Meet at least semiannually or as necessary to carry out its responsibilities.
- (b) Maintain a current list of members' names and a separate list of categories represented, to be made available to individuals upon request.
- (c) Protect the office of recipient rights from pressures that could interfere with the impartial, even-handed, and thorough performance of its functions.
- (d) Review and provide comments on the report submitted by the hospital director to the governing board of the licensed hospital under section 755.
- (e) Serve in an advisory capacity to the hospital director and the director of the office of recipient rights.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 7A  
DISPUTE RESOLUTION

**330.1772 Definitions.**

Sec. 772. As used in this chapter:

(a) "Allegation" means an assertion of fact made by an individual that has not yet been proved or supported with evidence.

(b) "Appeals committee" means a committee appointed by the director or by the board of a community mental health services program or licensed hospital under section 774.

(c) "Appellant" means the recipient, complainant, parent, or guardian who appeals a recipient rights finding or a respondent's action to an appeals committee.

(d) "Complainant" means an individual who files a rights complaint.

(e) "Investigation" means a detailed inquiry into and systematic examination of an allegation raised in a rights complaint.

(f) "Mediation" means a private, informal dispute resolution process in which an impartial, neutral individual, in a confidential setting, assists parties in reaching their own settlement of issues in a dispute and has no authoritative decision-making power.

(g) "Office" means all of the following:

(i) With respect to a rights complaint involving services provided directly by or under contract with the department, unless the provider is a community mental health services program, the state office of recipient rights created under section 754.

(ii) With respect to a rights complaint involving services provided directly by or under contract with a community mental health services program, the office of recipient rights created by a community mental health services program under section 755.

(iii) With respect to a rights complaint involving services provided by a licensed hospital, the office of recipient rights created by a licensed hospital under section 755.

(h) "Rights complaint" means a written or oral statement that meets the requirements of section 776.

(i) "Respondent" means the service provider that had responsibility at the time of an alleged rights violation for the services with respect to which a rights complaint has been filed.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1774 Appeals committee.**

Sec. 774. (1) The director shall appoint an appeals committee consisting of 7 individuals, none of whom shall be employed by the department or a community mental health services program, to hear appeals of recipient rights matters. The committee shall include at least 3 members of the state recipient rights advisory committee and 2 primary consumers.

(2) The board of a community mental health services program shall do 1 of the following:

(a) Appoint an appeals committee consisting of 7 individuals, none of whom shall be employed by the department or a community mental health services program, to hear appeals of recipients' rights matters. The appeals committee shall include at least 3 members of the recipient rights advisory committee, 2 board members, and 2 primary consumers. A member of the appeals committee may represent more than 1 of these categories.

(b) Designate the recipient rights advisory committee as the appeals committee.

(3) The governing body of a licensed hospital shall designate the appeals committee of the local community mental health services program to hear an appeal of a decision on a recipient rights matter brought by or on behalf of a recipient of that community mental health services program.

(4) The governing body of a licensed hospital shall do 1 of the following with respect to an appeal of a decision on a recipient rights matter brought by or on behalf of an individual who is not a recipient of a community mental health services program:

(a) Appoint an appeals committee consisting of 7 members, none of whom shall be employed by the department or a community mental health services program, 2 of whom shall be primary consumers and 2 of whom shall be community members.

(b) By agreement with the department, designate the appeals committee appointed by the department to hear appeals of rights complaints brought against the licensed hospital.

(5) An appeals committee appointed under this section may request consultation and technical assistance

from the department.

(6) A member of an appeals committee who has a personal or professional relationship with an individual involved in an appeal shall abstain from participating in that appeal as a member of the committee.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1776 Rights complaint; filing; contents; recording; acknowledgment; notice; assistance; conduct of investigation.**

Sec. 776. (1) A recipient, or another individual on behalf of a recipient, may file a rights complaint with the office alleging a violation of this act or rules promulgated under this act.

(2) A rights complaint shall contain all of the following information:

(a) A statement of the allegations that give rise to the dispute.

(b) A statement of the right or rights that may have been violated.

(c) The outcome that the complainant is seeking as a resolution to the complaint.

(3) Each rights complaint shall be recorded upon receipt by the office, and acknowledgment of the recording shall be sent along with a copy of the complaint to the complainant within 5 business days.

(4) Within 5 business days after the office receives a complaint, it shall notify the complainant if it determines that no investigation of the rights complaint is warranted.

(5) The office shall assist the recipient or other individual with the complaint process. The office shall advise the recipient or other individual that there are advocacy organizations available to assist in preparation of a written rights complaint and shall offer to refer the recipient or other individual to those organizations. In the absence of assistance from an advocacy organization, the office shall assist in preparing a written rights complaint. The office shall inform the recipient or other individual of the option of mediation under section 786.

(6) If a rights complaint has been filed regarding the conduct of the executive director, the rights investigation shall be conducted by the office of another community mental health services program or by the state office of recipient rights as decided by the board.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1778 Investigation; initiation; recording; standard of proof; written status report; written investigative report; new evidence.**

Sec. 778. (1) The office shall initiate investigation of apparent or suspected rights violations in a timely and efficient manner. Subject to delays involving pending action by external agencies as described in subsection (5), the office shall complete the investigation not later than 90 days after it receives the rights complaint. Investigation shall be initiated immediately in cases involving alleged abuse, neglect, serious injury, or death of a recipient involving an apparent or suspected rights violation.

(2) Investigation activities for each rights complaint shall be accurately recorded by the office.

(3) The office shall determine whether a right was violated by using the preponderance of the evidence as its standard of proof.

(4) The office shall issue a written status report every 30 calendar days during the course of the investigation. The report shall be submitted to the complainant, the respondent, and the responsible mental health agency. A status report shall include all of the following:

(a) Statement of the allegations.

(b) Statement of the issues involved.

(c) Citations to relevant provisions of this act, rules, policies, and guidelines.

(d) Investigative progress to date.

(e) Expected date for completion of the investigation.

(5) Upon completion of the investigation, the office shall submit a written investigative report to the respondent and to the responsible mental health agency. Issuance of the written investigative report may be delayed pending completion of investigations that involve external agencies, including law enforcement agencies and the department of social services. The report shall include all of the following:

(a) Statement of the allegations.

(b) Statement of the issues involved.

(c) Citations to relevant provisions of this act, rules, policies, and guidelines.

(d) Investigative findings.

(e) Conclusions.

(f) Recommendations, if any.

(6) A rights investigation may be reopened or reinvestigated by the office if there is new evidence that was not presented at the time of the investigation.



**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1780 Remedial action.**

Sec. 780. (1) If it has been determined through investigation that a right has been violated, the respondent shall take appropriate remedial action that meets all of the following requirements:

- (a) Corrects or provides a remedy for the rights violations.
- (b) Is implemented in a timely manner.
- (c) Attempts to prevent a recurrence of the rights violation.
- (2) The action shall be documented and made part of the record maintained by the office.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1782 Summary report.**

Sec. 782. (1) The executive director, hospital director, or director of a state facility shall submit a written summary report to the complainant and recipient, if different than the complainant, within 10 business days after the executive director, hospital director, or director of the state facility receives a copy of the investigative report under section 778(5). The summary report shall include all of the following:

- (a) Statement of the allegations.
- (b) Statement of issues involved.
- (c) Citations to relevant provisions of this act, rules, policies, and guidelines.
- (d) Summary of investigative findings.
- (e) Conclusions.
- (f) Recommendations made by the office.
- (g) Action taken, or plan of action proposed, by the respondent.
- (h) A statement describing the complainant's right to appeal and the grounds for an appeal.
- (2) Information in the summary report shall be provided within the constraints of sections 748 and 750 and shall not violate the rights of any employee.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1784 Summary report; appeal.**

Sec. 784. (1) Not later than 45 days after receipt of the summary report under section 782, the complainant may file a written appeal with the appeals committee with jurisdiction over the office of recipient rights that issued the summary report.

(2) An appeal under subsection (1) shall be based on 1 of the following grounds:

- (a) The investigative findings of the office are not consistent with the facts or with law, rules, policies, or guidelines.
- (b) The action taken or plan of action proposed by the respondent does not provide an adequate remedy.
- (c) An investigation was not initiated or completed on a timely basis.
- (3) The office shall advise the complainant that there are advocacy organizations available to assist the complainant in preparing the written appeal and shall offer to refer the complainant to those organizations. In the absence of assistance from an advocacy organization, the office shall assist the complainant in meeting the procedural requirements of a written appeal. The office shall also inform the complainant of the option of mediation under section 786.

(4) Within 5 business days after receipt of the written appeal, members of the appeals committee shall review the appeal to determine whether it meets the criteria set forth in subsection (2). If the appeal is denied because the criteria in subsection (2) were not met, the complainant shall be notified in writing. If the appeal is accepted, written notice shall be provided to the complainant and a copy of the appeal shall be provided to the respondent and the responsible mental health agency.

(5) Within 30 days after receipt of a written appeal, the appeals committee shall meet and review the facts as stated in all complaint investigation documents and shall do 1 of the following:

- (a) Uphold the investigative findings of the office and the action taken or plan of action proposed by the respondent.
- (b) Return the investigation to the office and request that it be reopened or reinvestigated.
- (c) Uphold the investigative findings of the office but recommend that the respondent take additional or different action to remedy the violation.
- (d) If the responsible mental health agency is a community mental health services program or a licensed hospital, recommend that the board of the community mental health services program or the governing board of the licensed hospital request an external investigation by the state office of recipient rights.
- (6) The appeals committee shall document its decision in writing. Within 10 working days after reaching

its decision, it shall provide copies of the decision to the respondent, appellant, recipient if different than the appellant, the recipient's guardian if a guardian has been appointed, the responsible mental health agency, and the office.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1786 Notice of decision; appeal.**

Sec. 786. (1) Within 45 days after receiving written notice of the decision of an appeals committee under section 784(5), the appellant may file a written appeal with the department. The appeal shall be based on the record established in the previous appeal, and on the allegation that the investigative findings of the local office of recipient rights are not consistent with the facts or with law, rules, policies, or guidelines.

(2) Upon receipt of an appeal under subsection (1), the department shall give written notice of receipt of the appeal to the appellant, respondent, local office of recipient rights holding the record of the complaint, and the responsible mental health agency. The respondent, local office of recipient rights holding the record of the complaint, and the responsible mental health agency shall ensure that the department has access to all necessary documentation and other evidence cited in the complaint.

(3) The department shall review the record based on the allegation described in subsection (1). The department shall not consider additional evidence or information that was not available during the appeal under section 784, although the department may return the matter to the board or the governing body of the licensed hospital requesting an additional investigation.

(4) Within 30 days after receiving the appeal, the department shall review the appeal and do 1 of the following:

(a) Affirm the decision of the appeals committee.

(b) Return the matter to the board or the governing body of the licensed hospital with instruction for additional investigation and consideration.

(5) The department shall provide copies of its action to the respondent, appellant, recipient if different than the appellant, the recipient's guardian if a guardian has been appointed, the board of the community mental health services program or the governing body of the licensed hospital, and the local office of recipient rights holding the record.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1788 Mediation.**

Sec. 788. (1) At any time after the office completes the investigative report, the parties may agree to mediate the dispute. A mediator shall be jointly selected to facilitate a mutually acceptable settlement between the parties. The mediator shall be an individual who has received training in mediation and who is not involved in any manner with the dispute or with the provision of services to the recipient.

(2) If the parties agree to mediation and reach agreement through the mediation process, the mediator shall prepare a report summarizing the agreement, which shall be signed by the parties. The signed agreement shall be binding on both parties. Notice that an agreement has been reached shall be sent to the office.

(3) If the parties fail to reach agreement through the mediation process, the mediator shall document that fact in writing and provide a copy of the documentation to both parties and the office within 10 days after the end of the mediation process.

(4) If the parties engage in mediation, all appeal and response times required under this chapter are suspended during the period of time the mediation process is taking place. The suspension of time periods begins on the day the parties agree to mediate and expires 5 days after the day the mediator provides the written documentation to the parties and the office that mediation was not successful.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 8  
FINANCIAL LIABILITY FOR MENTAL HEALTH SERVICES

**330.1800 Definitions.**

Sec. 800. As used in this chapter, unless the context requires otherwise:

(a) "Ability to pay" means the ability of a responsible party to pay for the cost of services, as determined by the department under sections 818 and 819.

(b) "Cost of services" means the total operating and capital costs incurred by the department or a community mental health services program with respect to, or on behalf of, an individual. Cost of services does not include the cost of research programs or expenses of state or county government unrelated to the provision of mental health services.

(c) "Individual" means the individual, minor or adult, who receives services from the department or a community mental health services program or from a provider under contract with the department or a community mental health services program.

(d) "Inpatient services" means 24-hour care and treatment services provided by a state facility or a licensed hospital.

(e) "Insurance benefits" means payments made in accordance with insurance coverage for the cost of health care services provided to an individual.

(f) "Insurance coverage" means any policy, plan, program, or fund established or maintained for the purpose of providing for its participants or their dependents medical, surgical, or hospital benefits. Insurance coverage includes, but is not limited to, medicaid or medicare; policies, plans, programs, or funds maintained by nonprofit hospital service and medical care corporations, health maintenance organizations, and prudent purchaser organizations; and commercial, union, association, self-funded, and administrative service policies, plans, programs, and funds.

(g) "Nonresidential services" means care or treatment services that are not inpatient or residential services.

(h) "Parents" means the legal father and mother of an unmarried individual who is less than 18 years of age.

(i) "Residential services" means 24-hour dependent care and treatment services provided by adult foster care facilities under contract to the department or a community mental health services program or provided directly by a community mental health services program.

(j) "Responsible party" means a person who is financially liable for services furnished to the individual. Responsible party includes the individual and, as applicable, the individual's spouse and parent or parents of a minor.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1802 Establishment of financial liability.**

Sec. 802. Financial liability for services provided to an individual by the department or by community mental health services programs is hereby established as provided in this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1804 Financial liability of responsible party.**

Sec. 804. (1) A responsible party is financially liable for the cost of services provided to the individual directly by or by contract with the department or a community mental health services program.

(2) The department or a community mental health services program shall charge responsible parties for that portion of the financial liability that is not met by insurance coverage. Subject to section 814, the amount of the charge shall be whichever of the following is the least amount:

(a) Ability to pay determined under section 818 or 819.

(b) Cost of services as defined in section 800.

(c) The amount of coinsurance and deductible in accordance with the terms of participation with a payer or payer group.

(3) The department or community mental health services program shall waive payment of that part of a charge determined under subsection (2) that exceeds financial liability. The department or community mental health services program shall not impose charges in excess of ability to pay.

(4) Subject to section 114a, the department may promulgate rules to establish therapeutic nominal charges for certain services. The charges shall not exceed \$3.00 and shall be authorized in the recipient's individual

plan of services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1806 Single or married individual; determining insurance coverage and ability to pay.**

Sec. 806. (1) If the individual is single, insurance coverage and ability to pay shall first be determined for the individual. If the individual is an unmarried minor and the individual's insurance coverage and ability to pay are less than the cost of the services, insurance coverage and ability to pay shall be determined for the parents.

(2) If the individual is married, insurance coverage and ability to pay shall be determined jointly for the individual and the spouse.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1808 Limitation on financial liability.**

Sec. 808. The total combined financial liability of the responsible parties shall not exceed the cost of the services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1810 Denial of services prohibited.**

Sec. 810. An individual shall not be denied services because of the inability of responsible parties to pay for the services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1812 Insurance coverage as part of ability to pay.**

Sec. 812. (1) If an individual is covered, in part or in whole, under any type of insurance coverage, private or public, for services provided directly by or by contract with the department or a community mental health services program, the benefits from that insurance coverage are considered to be available to pay the individual's financial liability, notwithstanding that the insurance contract was entered into by a person other than the individual or notwithstanding that the insurance coverage was paid for by a person other than the individual.

(2) Insurance coverage is considered available to pay for the individual's financial liability for services provided by the department or a community mental health services program or its contractee in the amount and to the same extent that coverage would be available to cover the cost of services if the individual had received the services from a health care provider other than the department or a community mental health services program or its contractee.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1813 Subrogation.**

Sec. 813. The department or a community mental health services program shall be subrogated to a responsible party's right of recovery for insurance benefits for the cost of services to the individual.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1814 Willful refusal to apply for insurance benefits or provide information.**

Sec. 814. Notwithstanding any other provision of this chapter, if a responsible party willfully fails to provide relevant insurance coverage information to the department or the community mental health services program, or if a responsible party willfully fails to apply to have insurance benefits that cover the cost of services provided to the individual paid to the department or community mental health services program, the responsible party's ability to pay shall be determined to include the amount of insurance benefits that would be available. If the amount of insurance benefits is not known in a case described in this section, the responsible party's ability to pay shall be determined to be the full cost of services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1816 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to cost of services.

### **330.1817 Insurance coverage and ability to pay; determination to be made after admittance or start of services.**

Sec. 817. (1) For an individual who receives inpatient or residential services on a voluntary or involuntary

basis, the department or community mental health services program shall determine the responsible parties' insurance coverage and ability to pay as soon as practical after the individual is admitted.

(2) For an individual who receives nonresidential services, the department or community mental health services program shall determine the responsible parties' insurance coverage and ability to pay before, or as soon as practical after, the start of services.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1818 Adult inpatient psychiatric services less than 61 days, nonresidential services, and services to minors; provisions applicable to ability to pay; rules.**

Sec. 818. (1) The department and community mental health services programs shall determine an adult responsible party's ability to pay for adult inpatient psychiatric services of less than 61 days, all nonresidential services, and all services to minors, on the basis of the adult responsible party's income in accordance with all of the following:

(a) The department or community mental health services program shall consider the adult responsible party's income to be taxable income as set forth in the adult responsible party's most recently filed state income tax return. If the parents of an individual, or the individual and spouse, are members of the same household but file separate income tax returns, the department or community mental health services program shall add together the separate taxable incomes to determine the ability to pay. If the parents or the individual and spouse are not members of the same household and they file separate tax returns, the ability to pay of each parent or of the individual and his or her spouse shall be determined separately.

(b) If an adult responsible party has not filed a state income tax return, the department or community mental health services program shall determine the adult responsible party's income from those financial documents that are legally available, based on the same factors that determine taxable income under subdivision (a).

(c) Relying upon an adult responsible party's income as determined under subdivision (a) or (b), the department and community mental health services programs shall determine ability to pay based on an ability-to-pay schedule developed under subsection (2).

(d) An adult responsible party's ability to pay for a calendar month or any part of a calendar month is the amount specified as the monthly amount in the applicable ability-to-pay schedule.

(e) A parent shall not be determined to have an ability to pay for more than 1 individual at any 1 time, and a parent's total liability for 2 or more individuals shall not exceed 18 years.

(f) If either parent or either spouse has been made solely responsible for an individual's medical and hospital expenses by a court order, the other parent or spouse shall be determined to have no ability to pay. The ability to pay of the parent or spouse made solely responsible by court order shall be determined in accordance with this section. The ability to pay of a parent made solely responsible by court order shall be reduced by the amount of child support the parent pays for the individual.

(g) If an individual receives services for more than 1 year, the department or community mental health services program shall annually redetermine the adult responsible parties' ability to pay on the basis of the most recently filed state income tax return or as provided in subdivision (b).

(2) The department shall promulgate rules to establish an ability-to-pay schedule that is fair and equitable. The schedule may take into consideration geographic cost-of-living differences. The department shall review the ability-to-pay schedule at least every 3 years and shall update the schedule as necessary. The department shall submit proposed rules under this subsection within 6 months after the effective date of the amendatory act that added section 819.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1981, Act 91, Imd. Eff. July 2, 1981;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1819 Residential services and inpatient services other than psychiatric services less than 61 days; provisions applicable to ability to pay; minor's ability to pay.**

Sec. 819. (1) The department or a community mental health services program shall determine an adult responsible party's ability to pay for residential services and inpatient services other than psychiatric inpatient services of less than 61 days by taking into consideration the adult responsible party's total financial circumstances, including, but not limited to, income, expenses, number and condition of dependents, assets, and liabilities.

(2) The department and community mental health services programs shall determine a minor's ability to pay for the cost of services by considering the minor's total financial circumstances, including, but not limited to, income, expenses, number and condition of dependents, assets, and liabilities.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.



### **330.1820 Spouse's ability to pay.**

Sec. 820. Except with respect to inpatient psychiatric services of less than 61 days, the department or a community mental health services program shall determine a spouse's ability to pay for the first 730 days of inpatient or residential services during the individual's lifetime. After the first 730 days, the department or community mental health services program shall determine ability to pay solely for the individual.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1822 Financial information.**

Sec. 822. All responsible parties shall make available to the department or community mental health services program any relevant financial information that the department or community mental health services program is not prohibited by law from seeking and obtaining, and that the department or community mental health services program considers essential for the purpose of determining ability to pay. Willful failure to provide the relevant financial information may result in a determination of ability to pay up to the full cost of services received by the individual.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1824 Undue financial burden prohibited.**

Sec. 824. (1) No determination of ability to pay that is made by the department or community mental health services program shall impose an undue financial burden on the individual or the individual's family members.

(2) In an instance where through no fault of the individual or the individual's family members the department or community mental health services program has not billed for services in a timely manner, an undue financial burden has been created. The department or community mental health services program shall only obligate an individual or the individual's family to pay for services based on their ability to pay when the initial bill for services is presented within 2 years from the date the services were provided.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1826 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to limitation on exhaustion of net worth.

### **330.1828 Annual determination of insurance coverage and ability to pay; new determination.**

Sec. 828. The department or community mental health services program shall annually determine the insurance coverage and ability to pay of each individual who continues to receive services and of each additional responsible party, if applicable. The department or community mental health services program shall also complete a new determination of insurance coverage and ability to pay if informed of a significant change in a responsible party's ability to pay.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1830 Change in ability to pay; notice of right to request new determination.**

Sec. 830. The department and community mental health services programs shall inform responsible parties that if their ability to pay has undergone a change, they may request the department or community mental health services program to make a new determination of ability to pay, and the department or community mental health services program shall be required to do so. The new determination of ability to pay shall be made in accordance with this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1832 Ability to pay; utilization of inappropriate income figure; notice of right to request new determination; basis of determination.**

Sec. 832. The department and community mental health services programs shall inform responsible parties whose ability to pay was determined under section 818 that if they believe that the income figure being utilized to determine their ability to pay is not appropriate to their current income status or does not appropriately reflect their ability to pay, they may request the department or community mental health services program to make a new determination of ability to pay, and the department or community mental health services program shall be required to do so. If a responsible party has stated that the income figure being utilized is not appropriate to his or her current income status, the department or community mental health services program shall make a new determination of ability to pay based on the responsible party's current annualized Michigan taxable income. If this is not available, other documentation of income as described in section 818(1)(b) shall be used. If a responsible party has stated that the income figure being

utilized does not appropriately reflect his or her ability to pay, the department or community mental health services program shall make a new determination of ability to pay based on a consideration of the responsible party's total financial situation as described in section 819. In neither instance, however, shall the new determination of ability to pay be for an amount greater than the original determination.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1834 Administrative hearing to contest ability to pay determination.**

Sec. 834. The department or community mental health services program shall inform the responsible parties that they have a right, by means of an administrative hearing, to contest an ability to pay determination that has been made by the department or community mental health services program. If the responsible party desires an administrative hearing, the following procedures apply:

(a) The responsible party shall notify the department or community mental health services program in writing or on a form provided by the department or community mental health services program.

(b) An administrative hearing shall be held and the department or community mental health services program shall make a redetermination of ability to pay.

(c) A redetermination of ability to pay pursuant to subdivision (b) shall be made in accordance with this chapter.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1836 Appeal of redetermination of ability to pay.**

Sec. 836. A responsible party may appeal a redetermination of ability to pay made under section 834(b) to the probate court of the county in which he or she resides.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1838 Redetermination of ability to pay; charge for higher amount.**

Sec. 838. If the department or a community mental health services program redetermines a responsible party's ability to pay and the amount the responsible party is determined to be able to pay is higher than the amount under previous determinations, the department or community mental health services program shall charge the higher amount only for financial liability that is incurred after the date of the redetermination.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

### **330.1840 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to liability for services provided under criminal statute.

### **330.1842 Rules; procedures for determining ability to pay.**

Sec. 842. The department shall develop and promulgate rules, pursuant to Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, as amended, which shall implement the provisions of this chapter. Such rules shall include particularized procedures for determining ability to pay, and such procedures shall be applied uniformly throughout the state.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Nov. 6, 1974.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1844 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to rules.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 9  
MISCELLANEOUS PROVISIONS

**330.1900 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to maintenance of Lafayette clinic.

**330.1901 Acts or functions conducted by mental health professional; prohibition.**

Sec. 901. A mental health professional shall not perform an act, task, or function within the field of mental illness or developmental disability unless he or she has been trained to perform the act, task, or function, or is acting under the direct supervision of an individual who has been trained to perform the act, task, or function.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1902-330.1918 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed sections pertained to Lafayette clinic and neuropsychiatric institute.

**330.1919 Contracts for services of agencies located in bordering states.**

Sec. 919. (1) As used in this section:

(a) "County program" means a county community mental health program.

(b) "Department" means the department of mental health.

(c) "Individual" means an individual requiring mental health treatment services.

(d) "Receiving agency" means a public or private agency or county program that, under this section, provides treatment to individuals from a state other than the state in which the agency or county program is located.

(e) "Receiving state" means the state in which a receiving agency is located.

(f) "Sending agency" means a public or private agency located in a state that sends an individual to another state for treatment under this section.

(g) "Sending state" means the state in which a sending agency is located.

(2) A county program may contract as provided under this section with a public or private agency located in a state bordering Michigan to secure services under this act for an individual who receives services through the county program.

(3) A county program may contract as provided under this section with a public or private agency located in a state bordering Michigan to provide services under this act in an approved treatment facility in this state for an individual who is a resident of the bordering state, except that such services may not be provided for an individual who is involved in criminal proceedings.

(4) A contract entered into under this section may not be validly executed until the department has reviewed and approved the provisions of the contract and determined that the receiving agency provides services in accordance with the standards of this state and the attorney general has certified that the receiving state's laws governing patient rights are substantially similar to those of this state.

(5) An individual does not establish legal residence in the state where the receiving agency is located while the individual is receiving services pursuant to a contract executed under this section.

(6) Section 748 applies to treatment records of an individual receiving services pursuant to a contract executed under this section through a receiving agency in this state, except that the sending agency has the same right of access to the treatment records of the individual as provided for the department under section 748(4)(e).

(7) An individual who is detained, committed, or placed on an involuntary basis under this act may be admitted and treated in another state pursuant to a contract executed under this section. An individual who is detained, committed, or placed under the civil law of a state bordering Michigan may be admitted and treated in this state pursuant to a contract executed under this section. Court orders valid under the law of the sending state are granted recognition and reciprocity in the receiving state for individuals covered by a contract executed under this section to the extent that the court orders relate to admission for the treatment or care of a mental disability. The court orders are not subject to legal challenge in the courts of the receiving state. An individual who is detained, committed, or placed under the law of a sending state and who is transferred to a receiving state under this section continues to be in the legal custody of the authority responsible for the individual under the law of the sending state. Except in an emergency, such an individual may not be transferred, removed, or furloughed from a facility of the receiving agency without the specific approval of the authority responsible for the individual under the law of the sending state.

(8) While in the receiving state pursuant to a contract executed under this section, an individual is subject to all of the laws and regulations applicable to an individual detained, committed, or placed pursuant to the corresponding laws of the receiving state, except those laws and regulations of the receiving state pertaining to length of involuntary inpatient treatment, reexaminations, and extensions of involuntary inpatient treatment and except as otherwise provided by this section. The laws and regulations of the sending state relating to length of involuntary inpatient treatment, reexaminations, and extensions of involuntary inpatient treatment apply. An individual shall not be sent to another state pursuant to a contract executed under this section until the receiving state has enacted a law recognizing the validity and applicability of this state's laws as provided in this section.

(9) If an individual receiving treatment on a voluntary basis pursuant to a contract executed under this section requests discharge, the receiving agency shall immediately notify the sending agency and shall return the individual to the sending state as directed by the sending agency within 48 hours after the request, excluding Saturdays, Sundays, and legal holidays, unless other arrangements are made with the sending agency. The sending agency shall immediately upon return of the individual either arrange for the discharge of the individual or detain the individual pursuant to the emergency detention laws of the sending state.

(10) If an individual receiving services pursuant to a contract executed under this section leaves the receiving agency without authorization and the individual at the time of the unauthorized leave is subject to involuntary inpatient treatment under the laws of the sending state, the receiving agency shall use all reasonable means to locate and return the individual. The receiving agency shall immediately report the unauthorized leave of absence to the sending agency. The receiving state has the primary responsibility for, and the authority to direct, the return of individuals within its borders and is liable for the cost of such action to the extent that it would be liable for costs if an individual who is a resident of the receiving state left without authorization.

(11) An individual may be transferred between facilities of the receiving state if transfers are permitted by the contract executed under this section providing for the individual's care.

(12) Each contract executed under this section shall do all of the following:

(a) Establish the responsibility for payment for each service to be provided under the contract. Charges to the sending state shall not be more or less than the actual cost of providing the service.

(b) Establish the responsibility for the transportation of individuals to and from receiving agencies.

(c) Provide for reports by the receiving agency to the sending agency on the condition of each individual covered by the contract.

(d) Provide for arbitration of disputes arising out of the contract that cannot be settled through discussion between the contracting parties and specify how the arbitrators will be chosen.

(e) Include provisions ensuring the nondiscriminatory treatment, as required by law, of employees, individuals receiving services, and applicants for employment and services.

(f) Establish the responsibility for providing legal representation for an individual receiving services in a legal proceeding involving the legality of admission and the conditions of involuntary inpatient treatment.

(g) Establish the responsibility for providing legal representation for an employee of a contracting party in legal proceedings initiated by an individual receiving treatment pursuant to the contract.

(h) Include provisions concerning the length of the contract and the means by which the contract can be terminated.

(i) Establish the right of 1 or more qualified employees or representatives of the sending agency and sending state to inspect, at all reasonable times, the records of the receiving agency and its treatment facilities to determine if appropriate standards of care are met for individuals receiving services under the contract.

(j) Require the sending agency to provide the receiving agency with copies of all relevant legal documents authorizing involuntary inpatient treatment of an individual who is admitted pursuant to the laws of the sending state and is receiving services pursuant to a contract executed under this section.

(k) Require each individual who seeks treatment on a voluntary basis to agree in writing to be returned to the sending state upon making a request for discharge as provided in subsection (9) and require an agent or employee of the sending agency to certify that the individual understands that agreement.

(l) Establish the responsibility for securing a reexamination for an individual and for extending an individual's period of involuntary inpatient treatment.

(m) Include provisions specifying when a receiving facility can refuse to admit or retain an individual.

(n) Specify the circumstances under which an individual will be permitted a home visit or granted a pass to leave the facility, or both.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 17, Imd. Eff. Apr. 12, 1995.

### **330.1919[1] Training, studies, and research; rules.**

Sec. 919. (1) The department shall support training, studies, and research as part of its overall responsibility with regard to the prevention of mental disorders and the care, treatment, and support of individuals with mental and emotional disorders and disturbances.

(2) Subject to section 114a, the department shall promulgate rules to set standards for the protection of human subjects in mental health research. The standards shall at a minimum comply with the federal standards for the protection of human subjects in research administered or funded by the United States department of health and human services. All research conducted, sponsored, or funded by the department or a community mental health services program shall comply with the rules promulgated under this subsection.

**History:** Add. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**Compiler's note:** Section 919, as added by Act 290 of 1995, was compiled as MCL 330.1919[1] to distinguish it from another section 919, deriving from Act 17 of 1995 and pertaining to contracts for services of agencies located in bordering states.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1920 Interstate compact on mental health.**

Sec. 920. The interstate compact on mental health is hereby enacted into law and entered into by this state with all other states legally joining therein in the form substantially as follows:

#### INTERSTATE COMPACT ON MENTAL HEALTH

The contracting states solemnly agree that:

##### Article I

The party states find that the proper and expeditious treatment of the mentally ill and mentally deficient can be facilitated by cooperative action, to the benefit of the patients, their families, and society as a whole. Further, the party states find that the necessity of and desirability for furnishing such care and treatment bears no primary relation to the residence or citizenship of the patient but that, on the contrary, the controlling factors of community safety and humanitarianism require that facilities and services be made available for all who are in need of them. Consequently, it is the purpose of this compact and of the party states to provide the necessary legal basis for the institutionalization or other appropriate care and treatment of the mentally ill and mentally deficient under a system that recognizes the paramount importance of patient welfare and to establish the responsibilities of the party states in terms of such welfare.

##### Article II

As used in this compact:

(a) "Sending state" shall mean a party state from which a patient is transported pursuant to the provisions of the compact or from which it is contemplated that a patient may be so sent.

(b) "Receiving state" shall mean a party state to which a patient is transported pursuant to the provisions of the compact or to which it is contemplated that a patient may be so sent.

(c) "Institution" shall mean any hospital or other facility maintained by a party state or political subdivision thereof for the care and treatment of mental illness or mental deficiency.

(d) "Patient" shall mean any person subject to or eligible as determined by the laws of the sending state, for institutionalization or other care, treatment, or supervision pursuant to the provisions of this compact.

(e) "After-care" shall mean care, treatment and services provided a patient, as defined herein, on convalescent status or conditional release.

(f) "Mental illness" shall mean mental disease to such extent that a person so afflicted requires care and treatment for his own welfare, or the welfare of others, or of the community.

(g) "Mental deficiency" shall mean mental deficiency as defined by appropriate clinical authorities to such extent that a person so afflicted is incapable of managing himself and his affairs, but shall not include mental illness as defined herein.

(h) "State" shall mean any state, territory or possession of the United States, the District of Columbia, and the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico.

##### Article III

(a) Whenever a person physically present in any party state shall be in need of institutionalization by reason of mental illness or mental deficiency, he shall be eligible for care and treatment in an institution in that state irrespective of his residence, settlement or citizenship qualifications.

(b) The provisions of paragraph (a) of this article to the contrary notwithstanding, any patient may be transferred to an institution in another state whenever there are factors based upon clinical determinations indicating that the care and treatment of said patient would be facilitated or improved thereby. Any such institutionalization may be for the entire period of care and treatment or for any portion or portions thereof. The factors referred to in this paragraph shall include the patient's full record with due regard for the location of the patient's family, character of the illness and probable duration thereof, and such other factors as shall be considered appropriate.



(c) No state shall be obliged to receive any patient pursuant to the provisions of paragraph (b) of this article unless the sending state has given advance notice of its intention to send the patient; furnished all available medical and other pertinent records concerning the patient; given the qualified medical or other appropriate clinical authorities of the receiving state an opportunity to examine the patient if said authorities so wish; and unless the receiving state shall agree to accept the patient.

(d) In the event that the laws of the receiving state establish a system of priorities for the admission of patients, an interstate patient under this compact shall receive the same priority as a local patient and shall be taken in the same order and at the same time that he would be taken if he were a local patient.

(e) Pursuant to this compact, the determination as to the suitable place of institutionalization for the patient may be reviewed at any time and such further transfer of the patient may be made as seems likely to be in the best interest of the patient.

#### Article IV

(a) Whenever, pursuant to the laws of the state in which a patient is physically present, it shall be determined that the patient shall receive after-care or supervision such care or supervision may be provided in a receiving state. If the medical or other appropriate clinical authorities having responsibility for the care and treatment of the patient in the sending state shall have reason to believe that after-care in another state would be in the best interest of the patient and would not jeopardize the public safety, they shall request the appropriate authorities in the receiving state to investigate the desirability of affording the patient such after-care in said receiving state, and such investigation shall be made with all reasonable speed. The request for investigation shall be accompanied by complete information concerning the patient's intended place of residence and the identity of the person in whose charge it is proposed to place the patient, the complete medical history of the patient, and such other documents as may be pertinent.

(b) If the medical or other appropriate clinical authorities having responsibility for the care and treatment of the patient in the sending state and the appropriate authorities in the receiving state find that the best interest of the patient would be served thereby, and if the public safety would not be jeopardized thereby, the patient may receive after-care or supervision in the receiving state.

(c) In supervising, treating, or caring for a patient on after-care pursuant to the terms of this article, a receiving state shall employ the same standards of visitation, examination, care, and treatment that it employs for similar local patients.

#### Article V

Whenever a dangerous or potentially dangerous patient escapes from an institution in any party state, that state shall promptly notify all appropriate authorities within and without the jurisdiction of the escape in a manner reasonably calculated to facilitate the speedy apprehension of the escapee. Immediately upon the apprehension and identification of any such dangerous or potentially dangerous patient, he shall be detained in the state where found pending disposition in accordance with law.

#### Article VI

The duly accredited officers of any state party to this compact, upon the establishment of their authority and the identity of the patient, shall be permitted to transport any patient being moved pursuant to this compact through any and all states party to this compact, without interference.

#### Article VII

(a) No person shall be deemed a patient of more than one institution at any given time. Completion of transfer of any patient to an institution in a receiving state shall have the effect of making the person a patient of the institution in the receiving state.

(b) The sending state shall pay all costs of and incidental to the transportation of any patient pursuant to this compact, but any two or more party states may, by making a specific agreement for that purpose, arrange for a different allocation of costs as among themselves.

(c) No provision of this compact shall be construed to alter or affect any internal relationships among the departments, agencies and officers of and in the government of a party state, or between a party state and its subdivisions, as to the payment of costs, or responsibilities therefor.

(d) Nothing in this compact shall be construed to prevent any party state or subdivision thereof from asserting any right against any person, agency or other entity in regard to costs for which such party state or subdivision thereof may be responsible pursuant to any provision of this compact.

(e) Nothing in this compact shall be construed to invalidate any reciprocal agreement between a party state and a non-party state relating to institutionalization, care or treatment of the mentally ill or mentally deficient, or any statutory authority pursuant to which such agreements may be made.

#### Article VIII

(a) Nothing in this compact shall be construed to abridge, diminish, or in any way impair the rights, duties, and responsibilities of any patient's guardian on his own behalf or in respect of any patient for whom he may

serve, except that where the transfer of any patient to another jurisdiction makes advisable the appointment of a supplemental or substitute guardian, any court of competent jurisdiction in the receiving state may make such supplemental or substitute appointment and the court which appointed the previous guardian shall upon being duly advised of the new appointment, and upon the satisfactory completion of such accounting and other acts as such court may by law require, relieve the previous guardian of power and responsibility to whatever extent shall be appropriate in the circumstances: Provided, however, that in the case of any patient having settlement in the sending state, the court of competent jurisdiction in the sending state shall have the sole discretion to relieve a guardian appointed by it or continue his power and responsibility, whichever it shall deem advisable. The court in the receiving state may, in its discretion, confirm or reappoint the person or persons previously serving as guardian in the sending state in lieu of making a supplemental or substitute appointment.

(b) The term "guardian" as used in paragraph (a) of this article shall include any guardian, trustee, legal committee, conservator, or other person or agency however denominated who is charged by law with power to act for or responsibility for the person or property of a patient.

#### Article IX

(a) No provision of this compact except Article V shall apply to any person institutionalized while under sentence in a penal or correctional institution or while subject to trial on a criminal charge, or whose institutionalization is due to the commission of an offense for which, in the absence of mental illness or mental deficiency, said person would be subject to incarceration in a penal or correctional institution.

(b) To every extent possible, it shall be the policy of states party to this compact that no patient shall be placed or detained in any prison, jail or lockup, but such patient shall, with all expedition, be taken to a suitable institutional facility for mental illness or mental deficiency.

#### Article X

(a) Each party state shall appoint a "compact administrator" who, on behalf of his state, shall act as general coordinator of activities under the compact in his state and who shall receive copies of all reports, correspondence, and other documents relating to any patient processed under the compact by his state either in the capacity of sending or receiving state. The compact administrator or his duly designated representative shall be the official with whom other party states shall deal in any matter relating to the compact or any patient processed thereunder.

(b) The compact administrators of the respective party states shall have power to promulgate reasonable rules and regulations to carry out more effectively the terms and provisions of this compact.

#### Article XI

The duly constituted administrative authorities of any two or more party states may enter into supplementary agreements for the provision of any service or facility or for the maintenance of any institution on a joint or cooperative basis whenever the states concerned shall find that such agreements will improve services, facilities, or institutional care and treatment in the fields of mental illness or mental deficiency. No such supplementary agreement shall be construed so as to relieve any party state of any obligation which it otherwise would have under other provisions of this compact.

#### Article XII

This compact shall enter into full force and effect as to any state when enacted by it into law and such state shall thereafter be a party thereto with any and all states legally joining therein.

#### Article XIII

(a) A state party to this compact may withdraw therefrom by enacting a statute repealing the same. Such withdrawal shall take effect one year after notice thereof has been communicated officially and in writing to the governors and compact administrators of all other party states. However, the withdrawal of any state shall not change the status of any patient who has been sent to said state or sent out of said state pursuant to the provisions of the compact.

(b) Withdrawal from any agreement permitted by Article VII (b) as to costs or from any supplementary agreement made pursuant to Article XI shall be in accordance with the terms of such agreement.

#### Article XIV

This compact shall be liberally construed so as to effectuate the purposes thereof. The provisions of this compact shall be severable and if any phrase, clause, sentence or provision of this compact is declared to be contrary to the constitution of any party state or of the United States or the applicability thereof to any government, agency, person or circumstance is held invalid, the validity of the remainder of this compact and the applicability thereof to any government, agency, person or circumstance shall not be affected thereby. If this compact shall be held contrary to the constitution of any state party thereto, the compact shall remain in full force and effect as to the remaining states and in full force and effect as to the state affected as to all severable matters.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**Compiler's note:** In the second sentence of subsection (a) of Article X, the word "adminrator" evidently should read "administrator."

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1922 Director or agent as compact administrator; rules and procedures.**

Sec. 922. The director of the department of mental health, or a duly authorized agent designated by him in writing to the governor, shall perform the duties of the compact administrator who, acting jointly with like officers of other states, shall promulgate rules and adopt procedures to carry out more effectively the terms of the compact. All rules promulgated by the compact administrator shall be pursuant to Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, as amended.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.1924 Supplementary agreements; administration; arbitration of disputed questions of residence.**

Sec. 924. (1) The compact administrator may enter into supplementary agreements with appropriate officials of other states pursuant to Articles VII and XI of the compact.

(2) The compact administrator shall cooperate with all departments, agencies, and officers of and in the government of this state and its subdivisions in facilitating the proper administration of the compact or of any supplementary agreement entered into by this state.

(3) The department of mental health may enter into agreements with authorities of other states for the arbitration of disputed questions between those states and this state respecting the residence of mentally ill and mentally deficient persons and their return to their place of legal settlement.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1926 Payments to discharge financial obligations; expense of transfer to another state.**

Sec. 926. (1) The compact administrator, subject to the approval of the department of administration, may arrange for any payments necessary to discharge any financial obligations imposed upon this state by the compact or by any supplementary agreement entered into thereunder from funds appropriated for that purpose.

(2) The actual and necessary expenses of transfer to another state shall be audited by the department of administration and paid from the general fund in the state treasury upon vouchers certifying to the circumstances of the transfer and showing in detail the expenses thereof.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1927 Repealed. 1987, Act 192, Imd. Eff. Dec. 2, 1987.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to protection of developmentally disabled persons.

### **330.1928 Copies of compact; distribution.**

Sec. 928. Duly authenticated copies of the compact shall, upon its approval, be transmitted by the secretary of state to the governor of each state, the attorney general and the administrator of general services of the United States, and the council of state governments.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1930 Consent to transfer.**

Sec. 930. In the administration of the compact, the compact administrator shall not transfer any patient to an institution in another state without the prior written consent of the patient's parents, nearest relative, or guardian. A copy of the consent shall be placed on file in the probate court of the county issuing the order of judicial admission or in the case of a nonjudicial admission, in the probate court of the county where the patient resides.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1931 Programs for protection and advocacy of rights of developmentally disabled and of mentally ill persons; implementation; authority; liaison.**

Sec. 931. (1) The governor shall designate an agency to implement a program for the protection and advocacy of the rights of persons with developmental disabilities pursuant to the developmentally disabled assistance and bill of rights act, Public Law 94-103, 89 Stat. 486. The designated agency shall have the authority to pursue legal, administrative, and other appropriate remedies to protect the rights of the

developmentally disabled and to investigate allegations of abuse and neglect. The designated agency shall be independent of any state agency that provides treatment or services other than advocacy services to persons with developmental disabilities.

(2) The agency designated under subsection (1) shall implement a program for the protection and advocacy of the rights of mentally ill persons pursuant to the protection and advocacy for mentally ill individuals act of 1986, Public Law 99-319, 100 Stat. 478. The designated agency shall have the authority to pursue legal, administrative, and other appropriate remedies to protect the rights of mentally ill persons and to investigate allegations of abuse or neglect of mentally ill persons. The designated agency shall be independent of any state agency that provides treatment or services other than advocacy services to mentally ill persons.

(3) The governor shall designate an appropriate state official to serve as liaison between the agency designated to implement the protection and advocacy programs and the state departments and agencies that provide services to persons with developmental disabilities and mentally ill persons.

**History:** Add. 1987, Act 192, Imd. Eff. Dec. 2, 1987.

### **330.1932 Taxation, loans, and bonds.**

Sec. 932. The several counties of the state of Michigan shall have power and authority, by resolution of the county board of commissioners, to provide for the care, custody, and maintenance of mentally retarded and other developmentally disabled persons within such counties and for this purpose counties may raise money by tax or by loan and issue bonds of the county to secure the repayment of any such loan in the manner and within the limits provided by law for the erection of buildings and for the purchase of equipment. Counties may raise by tax, in the manner and within the limits provided by law, such sum or sums as may be needed from year to year, for the support, maintenance, and care of mentally retarded and other developmentally disabled persons admitted to the care of any facility maintained by such counties under and by authority of law.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1934-330.1936 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed sections pertained to employees and lease of state-owned surplus farmland.

### **330.1938 Family planning services.**

Sec. 938. The department of mental health may provide to any individual receiving mental health services from the department written or oral notice of the availability of family planning services and upon request of the individual offer education and information on family planning. The notice shall state that receipt of mental health services is in no way dependent upon a request or nonrequest for family planning services.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1939 State mental health advisory council on deafness; creation; appointment, qualifications, and terms of members; vacancy; duties; report; expenses; meetings; election of chairperson.**

Sec. 939. (1) The state mental health advisory council on deafness is created in the department as a successor to the mental health advisory council on the deaf and hearing impaired. The council shall consist of 12 members appointed by the governor. At least 4 members shall be deaf persons as defined in section 2 of Act No. 204 of the Public Acts of 1982, being section 393.502 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. The remaining members shall be persons knowledgeable in the area of deafness, mental health, or both. The members shall be appointed for 2-year terms beginning on April 1, except that in the first year, 6 members shall be appointed for a 1-year term, and 6 members shall be appointed for a 2-year term. A vacancy on the council shall be filled for the balance of the unexpired term in the same manner as the original appointment.

(2) The state mental health advisory council on deafness shall advise and assist the director of the department on mental health services, policies, and programs for the deaf and hearing impaired. The council shall be responsible for all of the following:

(a) Identifying and assessing current needs of deaf and hearing impaired persons with mental health problems.

(b) Monitoring mental health program delivery to deaf and hearing impaired persons.

(c) Recommending programs, policy development, and training that shall ensure quality service delivery of specialized mental health services to meet the needs of deaf and hearing impaired persons.

(3) The state mental health advisory council on deafness shall report its findings and recommendations at least annually to the department, citizens mental health advisory council, the governor, and the house and senate appropriations committees.

(4) The members of the state mental health advisory council on deafness shall serve without compensation, but shall be reimbursed for actual and necessary expenses by the department.

(5) The first meeting each year of the state mental health advisory council on deafness shall be called by a majority of the members at which time a chairperson shall be elected. The council shall meet at least 4 times a year and at the call of the chairperson.

**History:** Add. 1984, Act 354, Imd. Eff. Dec. 27, 1984;—Am. 1990, Act 263, Imd. Eff. Oct. 15, 1990.

**Compiler's note:** For transfer of powers and duties of the state mental health advisory council on deafness to the director of the department of community health and abolishment of the council, see E.R.O. No. 1997-4, compiled at MCL 333.26324 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

### **330.1940 Aiding or causing certain persons to leave or not return to facility; penalty.**

Sec. 940. Any person who aids, attempts to aid, or causes a person admitted to a mental health facility by judicial order to leave the facility without authorization, or who aids, attempts to aid, or causes such a person to fail to return to the facility while on an authorized absence after a lawful request for his return has been made shall be guilty of a crime punishable by a sentence of not more than 2 years.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.1941 State advisory council on mental health and aging; establishment; administration and operation; composition; appointment, qualifications, and terms of members; duties; expenses; appointment of chairperson; meetings.**

Sec. 941. (1) The state advisory council on mental health and aging is jointly established in the department and the office of services to the aging. The state advisory council on mental health and aging shall be administered and operated jointly by the department and the office of services to the aging. The state advisory council on mental health and aging shall consist of the director or his or her designee, the director of public health or his or her designee, the director of social services or his or her designee, the director of the office of services to the aging or his or her designee, the director of the office of health and medical affairs or his or her designee, the insurance commissioner or his or her designee, and the following 16 members appointed jointly by the directors of mental health and the office of services to the aging:

- (a) Two family caregivers.
- (b) One member who is a licensed physician and who has experience in the diagnosis and treatment of Alzheimer's disease and related disorders.
- (c) One member who is an attorney and who has knowledge and experience in mental health and aging law.
- (d) One member representing a provider of services to persons identified as having Alzheimer's disease or a related disorder.
- (e) One member from the Alzheimer's disease and related disorders association.
- (f) One member from an area agency on aging.
- (g) One member representing an agency that provides statewide dissemination of information and education on mental health and aging issues.
- (h) One member from the commission on services to the aging.
- (i) One member from a community mental health services provider.
- (j) One member from an area agency on aging services provider.
- (k) One member representing a state psychiatric hospital.
- (l) One member who is a community mental health board director or the designee of a community mental health board director.
- (m) One member who is a psychiatrist with experience treating older adults.
- (n) Two members representing older adults.

(2) The composition of the state advisory council on mental health and aging as described in subsection (1) shall reflect a wide range of professionals, consumers, and ethnic minority citizens.

(3) Members shall be appointed for 2-year terms beginning on April 1, except that of the members first appointed, 1/2 of the members shall be appointed for a 1-year term, and 1/2 of the members shall be appointed for a 2-year term. A vacancy on the council shall be filled for the balance of the unexpired term in the same manner as the original appointment.

(4) The state advisory council on mental health and aging shall do all of the following:

(a) Provide advice and guidance and make recommendations to the directors of mental health and the office of services to the aging on mental health and aging issues, including, but not limited to, Alzheimer's disease and related disorders.

(b) Monitor programs funded or coordinated by the department, the office of services to the aging, or both,



for older adults with mental health needs and persons with Alzheimer's disease or a related disorder.

(c) Identify key issues of concern that require intervention by 1 or more state agencies.

(d) Recommend specific innovative service delivery models that address the unique needs of multi-cultural populations, including, but not limited to, ethnic sensitive practices and culturally relevant programming.

(e) Submit annually to the director, the director of the office of services to the aging, the legislature, and the governor a report summarizing the activities of the state advisory council on mental health and aging for the past year and making recommendations for the coming year.

(5) The members of the state advisory council on mental health and aging shall serve without compensation, but shall be reimbursed for actual and necessary expenses by the department, the office of services to the aging, or both.

(6) The chairperson of the state advisory council on mental health and aging shall be appointed jointly by the director and the director of the office of services to the aging by April 1 of each year. The council shall meet at least quarterly and at the call of the chairperson.

**History:** Add. 1988, Act 436, Imd. Eff. Dec. 27, 1988.

**Compiler's note:** For transfer of powers and duties of the state advisory council on mental health and aging to the director of the department of community health and abolishment of the council, see E.R.O. No. 1997-4, compiled at MCL 333.26324 of the Michigan Compiled Laws.

### **330.1942 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to criminal sexual psychopaths.

### **330.1944 Criminal sexual psychopath; leaving state without permission; penalty.**

Sec. 944. Any criminal sexual psychopathic person under lawful commitment pursuant to the provisions of Act No. 165 of the Public Acts of 1939, as amended, who leaves the state without permission is guilty of a felony.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**Compiler's note:** Act 165 of 1939, referred to in this section, was repealed by Act 267 of 1966 and Act 143 of 1968.

### **330.1946 Threat of physical violence against third person; duties.**

Sec. 946. (1) If a patient communicates to a mental health professional who is treating the patient a threat of physical violence against a reasonably identifiable third person and the recipient has the apparent intent and ability to carry out that threat in the foreseeable future, the mental health professional has a duty to take action as prescribed in subsection (2). Except as provided in this section, a mental health professional does not have a duty to warn a third person of a threat as described in this subsection or to protect the third person.

(2) A mental health professional has discharged the duty created under subsection (1) if the mental health professional, subsequent to the threat, does 1 or more of the following in a timely manner:

(a) Hospitalizes the patient or initiates proceedings to hospitalize the patient under chapter 4 or 4a.

(b) Makes a reasonable attempt to communicate the threat to the third person and communicates the threat to the local police department or county sheriff for the area where the third person resides or for the area where the patient resides, or to the state police.

(c) If the mental health professional has reason to believe that the third person who is threatened is a minor or is incompetent by other than age, takes the steps set forth in subdivision (b) and communicates the threat to the department of social services in the county where the minor resides and to the third person's custodial parent, noncustodial parent, or legal guardian, whoever is appropriate in the best interests of the third person.

(3) If a patient described in subsection (1) is being treated through team treatment in a hospital, and if the individual in charge of the patient's treatment decides to discharge the duty created in subsection (1) by a means described in subsection (2)(b) or (c), the hospital shall designate an individual to communicate the threat to the necessary persons.

(4) A mental health professional who determines in good faith that a particular situation presents a duty under this section and who complies with the duty does not violate section 750. A psychiatrist who determines in good faith that a particular situation presents a duty under this section and who complies with the duty does not violate the physician-patient privilege established under section 2157 of the revised judicature act of 1961, Act No. 236 of the Public Acts of 1961, being section 600.2157 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. A psychologist who determines in good faith that a particular situation presents a duty under this section and who complies with the duty does not violate section 18237 of the public health code, Act No. 368 of the Public Acts of 1978, being section 333.18237 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. A certified social worker, social worker, or social worker technician who determines in good faith that a particular situation presents a duty under this section and who complies with the duty does not violate section 1610 of the

occupational code, Act No. 299 of the Public Acts of 1980, being section 339.1610 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. A licensed professional counselor who determines in good faith that a particular situation presents a duty under this section and who complies with the duty does not violate section 18117 of the public health code, Act No. 368 of the Public Acts of 1978, being section 333.18117 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. A marriage and family therapist who determines in good faith that a particular situation presents a duty under this section and who complies with the duty does not violate section 1509 of the occupational code, Act No. 299 of the Public Acts of 1980, being section 339.1509 of the Michigan Compiled Laws. A music therapist who determines in good faith that a particular situation presents a duty under this section and who complies with this duty does not violate section 4.11 of the professional code of ethics of the national association for music therapy, inc., or the clinical relationships section of the code of ethics of the certification board for music therapists.

(5) This section does not affect a duty a mental health professional may have under any other section of law.

**History:** Add. 1989, Act 123, Eff. Sept. 1, 1989;—Am. 1994, Act 259, Imd. Eff. July 5, 1994;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.

**330.1950-330.1953 Repealed. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed sections pertained to definitions, special projects grant program, and annual report.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 10  
CRIMINAL PROVISIONS  
TRANSFER OF PRISONERS

**330.2000 Repealed. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to admission of prisoner to facility.

**330.2001 Meanings of words and phrases.**

Sec. 1001. For the purposes of sections 1001a to 1006, the words and phrases defined in sections 1001a and 1001b have the meanings ascribed to them in those sections.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979.

**330.2001a Definitions; C to M.**

Sec. 1001a. (1) "Center for forensic psychiatry program" means that program established by the center for forensic psychiatry to provide services related to all of the following:

- (a) Persons who are alleged to be incompetent to stand trial.
- (b) Persons who are acquitted of criminal charges by reason of insanity.
- (c) Persons who are transferred to the center from places of detention or from other state psychiatric hospitals.

(2) "Corrections mental health program" means that program of the department of corrections that is responsible for the provision of mental health services to certain prisoners under this chapter.

(3) "Hearing committee" means a committee appointed by the corrections mental health program pursuant to section 1003c.

(4) "Mental health services" means the provision of mental health care in a protective environment to prisoners with mental illness or mental retardation, including, but not limited to, chemotherapy and individual and group therapies.

(5) "Mental illness" means a substantial disorder of thought or mood that significantly impairs judgment, behavior, capacity to recognize reality, or ability to cope with the ordinary demands of life.

(6) "Mentally retarded" means significantly subaverage general intellectual functioning that originates during the developmental period and is associated with impairment in adaptive behavior.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

**330.2001b Definitions; P to S.**

Sec. 1001b. (1) "Place of detention" means a detention facility operated by a political subdivision of the state.

(2) "Prisoner" means a person confined in a state correctional facility, but does not include any of the following:

(a) A person confined pursuant to an order of a juvenile division of the probate court or the family division of circuit court.

(b) A person confined in a place of detention.

(c) A person who is on parole from a state correctional facility.

(3) "Protective environment" means an environment that supports mental health services in accordance with a prisoner's individual plan of services.

(4) "State correctional facility" means a facility that houses prisoners and is operated by the department of corrections, and also includes a youth correctional facility operated by the department of corrections or a private vendor under section 20g of 1953 PA 232, MCL 791.220g.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993;—Am. 1995, Act 290, Eff. Mar. 28, 1996;—Am. 1998, Act 508, Imd. Eff. Jan. 8, 1999.

**330.2002 Repealed. 1975, Act 154, Imd. Eff. July 9, 1975.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to admission of prisoner as formal voluntary patient or administrative admittee.

**330.2002a Mental health services for person confined in place of detention; rules for voluntary admission into state mental health facility; involuntary admission.**

Sec. 1002a. (1) For a person confined in a place of detention operated by a political subdivision of the state

and who requests mental health services, mental health services shall be provided by the appropriate community mental health program pursuant to the responsibilities described in section 206.

(2) The department of mental health shall promulgate rules pursuant to Act No. 306 of the Public Acts of 1969, as amended, being sections 24.201 to 24.315 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, establishing a procedure for the voluntary admission into a state mental health facility of a person confined in a place of detention operated by a political subdivision of the state.

(3) The involuntary admission into a state mental health facility of a person confined in a place of detention operated by a political subdivision of the state shall be governed by sections 423 to 444.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979.

**Administrative rules:** R 330.1001 et seq. of the Michigan Administrative Code.

### **330.2003 Corrections mental health program; establishment and operation; appointment and qualifications of program director.**

Sec. 1003. The department of corrections shall establish and operate the corrections mental health program to provide mental health services for prisoners who are mentally retarded or mentally ill and need those services. The director of the department shall review the program's structure, content, quality standards, and implementation. The department of corrections may contract with the department or third-party providers to operate the corrections mental health program. The director of the department of corrections shall appoint the director of the corrections mental health program. The director of the corrections mental health program shall be an individual with an advanced degree in a mental health field and a minimum of 5 years' experience in a mental health field.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993;—Am. 2007, Act 112, Imd. Eff. Oct. 1, 2007.

### **330.2003a Involuntary admission; procedures.**

Sec. 1003a. The following procedures apply to involuntary admission to the corrections mental health program:

(a) A person may file with the officer in charge of a state correctional facility a written notice alleging that a particular prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded and requires treatment. Upon receipt of the written notice, the officer in charge of the facility shall contact the corrections mental health program, which shall initiate an evaluation by a mental health professional. If the officer in charge of a state correctional facility receives a report from a mental health professional that a prisoner may be mentally ill, the officer shall ensure that the prisoner is examined by a psychiatrist as soon as administratively possible. If the report from the mental health professional states that the prisoner may be mentally retarded, the officer shall ensure that the prisoner is examined by a psychologist as soon as administratively possible. Unless the prisoner can be examined within the facility where he or she is housed, the prisoner shall be transferred to an appropriate facility for examination.

(b) Upon completion of the examination described in subdivision (a), the psychiatrist or psychologist shall execute a certificate of findings that specifies whether, in the psychiatrist's or psychologist's opinion, the prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded. If a finding of mental illness or mental retardation is made, the psychiatrist or psychologist shall recommend suitable treatment available within the corrections mental health program.

(c) Upon completion of the examination described in subdivision (a), if the psychiatrist or psychologist determines that the prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded and is a present danger to himself or herself or to others, and if the prisoner refuses treatment, the psychiatrist may order involuntary administration of psychotropic medication pending a hearing pursuant to section 1003c.

(d) Upon completion of the certificate required under subdivision (b), the officer in charge of the state correctional facility shall provide to the prisoner and the guardian of the person, if applicable, a copy of the certificate, a copy of the psychiatrist's or psychologist's report of the examination, and a notice of hearing explaining hearing procedures and rights set forth in section 1003c. The documents shall be provided at least 24 hours before the hearing.

(e) If the prisoner agrees with the treatment recommended under subdivision (b), the prisoner may execute a waiver of hearing and consent to treatment.

(f) If the prisoner refuses the treatment recommended under subdivision (b), a hearing shall be held pursuant to section 1003c.

(g) The prisoner shall not be medicated for 24 hours before a hearing held under section 1003c.

(h) If, following a hearing held pursuant to section 1003c, the hearing committee finds that the prisoner is not mentally retarded or mentally ill, the prisoner shall be placed according to normal procedures of the

department of corrections. If the hearing committee finds that the prisoner is mentally retarded or mentally ill and that the proposed services are suitable to the prisoner's condition, the corrections mental health program shall provide the mental health services designated by the hearing committee. If the hearing committee finds that the prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded but that the proposed services are not suitable to the prisoner's condition, the corrections mental health program shall provide services that are available within the corrections mental health program that are suitable to the prisoner's condition as ordered by the hearing committee.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2003b Voluntary admission; procedures.**

Sec. 1003b. The following procedures apply to voluntary admission to the corrections mental health program:

(a) If a prisoner desires to be voluntarily admitted to the corrections mental health program, the officer in charge of the state correctional facility in which the prisoner is housed shall transfer the prisoner, if necessary, to the appropriate location designated by the corrections mental health program for an examination by a psychiatrist or a psychologist, as applicable. If the examining psychiatrist or psychologist certifies to the corrections mental health program that the prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded and is clinically suited for admission, the corrections mental health program shall provide the prisoner with a written individual plan of services pursuant to section 712. Upon the prisoner's consent to the individual plan of services, the corrections mental health program shall admit the prisoner to the program.

(b) Except as otherwise provided in subdivision (c), a prisoner who is voluntarily transferred under this section shall not be admitted to the corrections mental health program for more than 3 days, excluding Sundays and legal holidays, after the prisoner gives written notice of his or her intention to terminate the admission and return to the general population of the state correctional facility. If the corrections mental health program is advised by a prisoner of an intention to terminate admission, the program shall promptly provide the written form required for termination of admission and return the prisoner to the general population of the state correctional facility.

(c) If written notice of termination of admission has been given pursuant to subdivision (b) and has not been withdrawn, and if the director of the corrections mental health program determines that the prisoner continues to require mental health services, the director, or a person designated by the director, within 3 days, excluding Sundays and holidays, after the receipt by the corrections mental health program of the notice, shall provide the prisoner and the guardian of the person, if applicable, with a notice of hearing explaining hearing rights set forth in section 1003c. The prisoner shall not be medicated for 24 hours prior to the hearing. If, following the hearing, the hearing committee finds that the prisoner does not require mental health services, the prisoner shall be placed according to normal procedures of the department of corrections. If the hearing committee finds that the prisoner continues to require mental health services, the corrections mental health program shall continue to provide those services.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2003c Hearing.**

Sec. 1003c. (1) If a prisoner refuses treatment or services recommended under section 1003a or if the corrections mental health program determines that a voluntary admittee to the program who wishes to terminate admission continues to require mental health services, the corrections mental health program shall appoint a hearing committee to hear the matter. The hearing committee shall consist of a psychiatrist, a psychologist, and another mental health professional, whose licensure or registration requirements include a minimum of a baccalaureate degree from an accredited college or university, none of whom is, at the time of hearing, involved in the prisoner's treatment or diagnosis.

(2) A hearing under this section shall be held not less than 24 hours after the prisoner and the guardian of the person, if applicable, are provided the documents required under section 1003a(d) or section 1003b(c), but not more than 7 business days after the documents have been provided to the prisoner.

(3) A prisoner has the following rights with respect to the hearing under this section:

(a) Attendance at the hearing, and if the prisoner has a guardian of the person, the guardian's attendance at the hearing.

(b) Presentation of evidence, including witnesses, who may be family members, and cross-examination of witnesses, unless the hearing committee finds that the presentation, confrontation, or cross-examination would present a serious threat to the order and security of the facility or the safety of the prisoner or others.

(c) Assistance of 1 of the following persons designated by the director of the corrections mental health program:



(i) A recipient rights advisor from the office of recipient rights.

(ii) A mental health professional who is not involved in the prisoner's treatment or diagnosis and whose licensure or registration requirements include a minimum of a baccalaureate degree from an accredited college or university.

(4) The hearing committee appointed under subsection (1) shall consider the report of the mental health professional who has alleged that the prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded, the certificate described in section 1003a(1)(b), proof of service of the notice of hearing, proof of nonmedication for 24 hours prior to the hearing, and any other admissible evidence presented at the hearing. To be admissible, evidence shall be relevant, nonrepetitious, and of a type relied upon by a person in the conduct of everyday affairs.

(5) The hearing committee appointed under subsection (1) shall prepare an official record of the hearing including all evidence described in subsection (4). The hearing shall be recorded, but need not be transcribed unless requested by a party. A party who requests transcription shall pay for the transcription of the portion requested.

(6) After a hearing under this section, the hearing committee shall decide by a majority vote that includes an affirmative vote by the psychiatrist whether the prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded and whether the proposed mental health services are suitable to the prisoner's condition. If the hearing committee finds that the prisoner is mentally ill or mentally retarded but that the proposed services are not suitable to the prisoner's condition, the hearing committee shall order services available within the corrections mental health program that are suitable to the prisoner's condition.

(7) Upon reaching a decision, the hearing committee shall prepare a report and order expressing the findings of the hearing committee and the basis for those findings. Each member shall indicate his or her agreement or disagreement with the hearing committee findings. Within 24 hours after the hearing, the hearing committee shall provide a copy of the hearing committee report and order to the prisoner.

(8) A prisoner may appeal the decision of the hearing committee under this section to the director of the corrections mental health program if the appeal is filed within 48 hours of the prisoner's receipt of the hearing committee's report and order under subsection (7). The director of the corrections mental health program shall render a decision within 2 business days after receipt of the appeal.

(9) A prisoner may appeal the decision of the director of the corrections mental health program under subsection (8) pursuant to section 631 of the revised judicature act of 1961, Act No. 236 of the Public Acts of 1961, being section 600.631 of the Michigan Compiled Laws, except that no oral argument shall be permitted. If the director of the corrections mental health program upholds the hearing committee's findings of mental illness or mental retardation and the hearing committee's proposed services, the prisoner's treatment shall not be stayed pending the appeal.

**History:** Add. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2004 Crediting good time credits and other statutory reductions; notice and record of expiration or reduction of sentence.**

Sec. 1004. (1) A prisoner shall continue to be credited with those good time credits and other statutory reductions of his or her penal sentence to which he or she is entitled while in the corrections mental health program, subject to the terms and conditions that are applicable in a state correctional facility. The prisoner shall continue to be subject to all disciplinary sanctions that are not attributable to the prisoner's mental illness or mental retardation.

(2) At the time a prisoner is admitted to the corrections mental health program, the department of corrections shall notify the director of the corrections mental health program of the date on which the sentence of the prisoner is to expire and of any reductions of the sentence recorded to date. The corrections mental health program shall enter the sentence expiration date in the record it maintains for the prisoner.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2004a Rights of prisoners; confidentiality of information.**

Sec. 1004a. (1) In addition to the rights, benefits, and privileges guaranteed to prisoners by other provisions of law, the state constitution of 1963, and the constitution of the United States, a prisoner receiving services from the corrections mental health program has the rights enumerated in this section. The rights enumerated in this section do not replace or limit any other rights, benefits, or privileges of a prisoner.

(2) The rights enumerated in this section pertain to the manner in which mental health services are provided to the prisoner. This section does not affect the regulations and policies of the department of corrections relating to the operation of a state correctional facility. In an instance in which a right enumerated in this section conflicts with a regulation or policy of the department of corrections affecting the security of a state correctional facility or the protection of prisoners, employees, or the public, the department of

corrections regulation or policy shall control.

(3) A prisoner is entitled to receive mental health services suitable to his or her condition in a manner that protects and promotes the basic human dignity of the prisoner.

(4) Subject to subsection (2), a prisoner receiving services from the corrections mental health program is entitled to those rights enumerated in sections 706, 710, 712, 714, 716, 722, 740, 742, 744, and 746.

(5) Information in the medical record of a prisoner receiving services from the corrections mental health program and other information acquired in the course of the prisoner's treatment in the program is confidential and shall not be open to public inspection. The corrections mental health program is the holder of the record and may disclose the information only in the circumstances and under the conditions set forth in this subsection. If information made confidential by this subsection is disclosed, the identity of the individual to whom it pertains shall be protected and shall not be disclosed unless it is germane to the authorized purpose for which disclosure was sought; and, if practicable, other information shall not be disclosed unless it is germane to the authorized purpose for which disclosure was sought. A person receiving information made confidential by this subsection shall disclose the information to others only to the extent consistent with the authorized purpose for which the information was obtained. With the exception of records, data, and knowledge generated by individuals or committees performing a peer review function, which is not subject to disclosure, information pertaining to a prisoner receiving mental health services from the corrections mental health program may be disclosed under 1 or more of the following circumstances:

(a) Pursuant to orders or subpoenas of a court of record, or subpoenas of the legislature, unless the information is made privileged by law.

(b) To an attorney for the prisoner, with the prisoner's consent.

(c) If necessary to comply with another provision of law.

(d) To the department of corrections if the information is necessary to protect the safety of the prisoner, other prisoners, or the public, or to protect the prisoner's interactions with others in the state correctional facility.

(e) To the department of mental health if the information is necessary for the department to discharge a responsibility placed upon it by law.

(f) To the office of the auditor general if the information is necessary for that office to discharge its constitutional responsibility.

(g) As necessary to enable a prisoner or the prisoner's surviving spouse or other related person to apply for or receive benefits.

(h) As necessary for the purpose of outside research, evaluation, accreditation, or statistical compilation, if the prisoner can be identified from the disclosure only if that identification is essential in order to achieve the purpose for which the information is sought or if preventing that identification would clearly be impractical, but in no event if the prisoner is likely to be harmed by the identification.

(i) To providers of mental health or other health services or a public agency, when there is a compelling need for disclosure based upon a substantial probability of harm to the prisoner or to other persons.

(j) To a representative of the protection and advocacy system designated by the governor in section 931 if both of the following apply:

(i) A complaint regarding the provision of mental health services by the corrections mental health program has been received by the protection and advocacy system from or on behalf of the prisoner.

(ii) The prisoner does not have a legal guardian, or the state or the designee of the state is the legal guardian of the prisoner.

**History:** Add. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2004b Notice of rights.**

Sec. 1004b. (1) Not later than 7 days after a prisoner is admitted to the corrections mental health program, the corrections mental health program shall provide the prisoner with a notice of the rights guaranteed under section 1004a. The program shall also provide the prisoner with an opportunity to consult with 1 of the following persons designated by the director of the corrections mental health program:

(a) A recipient rights advisor from the office of recipient rights.

(b) A field investigator from the office of the legislative corrections ombudsman.

(c) A representative of the protection and advocacy agency designated by the governor pursuant to section 931.

(2) The corrections mental health program shall place in the record of each prisoner admitted to the program a document signed by the prisoner stating that the prisoner received the notice required under subsection (1) and was offered an opportunity to consult with a person described in subsection (1)(a) to (c).

**History:** Add. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2005-330.2005c Repealed. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed sections pertained to petitions for determination of mental illness or mental retardation; hearings; investigation, evidence and prosecuting petition; findings, testimony, and depositions.

### **330.2005d Treatment period; report requiring continued mental health services; initial order of admission; certificate; statement; placement according to normal procedures.**

Sec. 1005d. (1) An initial order for treatment under section 1003c shall be for a period not to exceed 90 days.

(2) If, before the expiration of the initial 90-day order, the treating psychiatrist or psychologist believes that a prisoner continues to be mentally ill or mentally retarded and requires mental health services, the treating psychiatrist or psychologist, not less than 14 days before the expiration of the order, shall file with the director of the corrections mental health program or the director's designee a report of the determination that the prisoner continues to require those services. Upon receipt of the report under this subsection and proof of notice to the prisoner of an opportunity for a hearing, and following a hearing, if requested by the prisoner, a hearing committee appointed pursuant to section 1003c may authorize continued care in the corrections mental health program for an additional period not to exceed 90 days.

(3) If, before the expiration of the second 90-day order, the treating psychiatrist or psychologist believes that the condition of a prisoner is such that the prisoner continues to be mentally ill or mentally retarded and requires mental health services, the treating psychiatrist or psychologist, not less than 14 days before the expiration of the order, shall file with the director of the corrections mental health program or the director's designee a report of the determination that the prisoner continues to require those services. Upon receipt of the report under this subsection and proof of notice to the prisoner of an opportunity for a hearing, and following a hearing, if requested by the prisoner, the hearing committee may authorize continued care in the corrections mental health program for an additional period not to exceed 180 days. Upon completion of the order for continuing admission to the corrections mental health program, if the treating psychiatrist or psychologist believes that the prisoner continues to be mentally ill or mentally retarded and requires mental health services, the treating psychiatrist or psychologist shall request an initial order of admission pursuant to section 1003c.

(4) A report of a determination under subsection (2) or (3) shall be accompanied by a certificate executed by the psychiatrist or psychologist and shall contain a statement setting forth all of the following:

(a) The reasons for the treating psychiatrist's or psychologist's determination that the prisoner continues to be mentally ill or mentally retarded and requires mental health services.

(b) A statement describing the treatment program provided to the prisoner.

(c) The results of the course of treatment.

(d) A clinical estimate as to the time further treatment will be required.

(5) If at any hearing held under this section the hearing committee appointed under section 1003c finds that the prisoner is not mentally ill or mentally retarded, the hearing committee shall enter a finding to that effect and the prisoner shall be placed according to normal procedures of the department of corrections.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2005e Repealed. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.**

**Compiler's note:** The repealed section pertained to copies of court order and evidence required for findings.

### **330.2005f Transfer of prisoner between state mental health facilities; administrative hearing; emergency transfer; commingling with other recipients of mental health services; rights and privileges.**

Sec. 1005f. (1) A person may be transferred to the center for forensic psychiatry program under this chapter and may be transferred between state mental health facilities upon authorization by the director of the center for forensic psychiatry program. The person is entitled to an administrative hearing pursuant to rules of the department of mental health regarding the need and appropriateness of a transfer to another state mental health facility upon receipt by the director of the center for forensic psychiatry program of the person's objection to the transfer. If an emergency transfer is required, and if objection is made to the transfer, the hearing will be held at the receiving facility.

(2) A person transferred to another state mental health facility under this section shall not be commingled with other recipients of mental health services except in cases in which it is determined by the director of the center for forensic psychiatry program, after consultation with the department of corrections, and pursuant to rules promulgated by the department of mental health, that the person and the other recipients of mental

health services exhibit the same propensity for dangerous behavior and require similar treatment plans and modalities.

(3) A person transferred under this section is entitled to all the rights and privileges afforded to other mental health recipients pursuant to chapter 7, except those rights and privileges specifically excluded or modified by law.

**History:** Add. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2006 Discharge; conditions; procedure; aftercare reintegration and community-based mental health services.**

Sec. 1006. (1) A prisoner admitted to the corrections mental health program pursuant to section 1003a or section 1003b shall be discharged from the program when 1 or more of the following occur:

- (a) The prisoner ceases to require mental health services.
- (b) The prisoner is paroled or discharged from prison.

(2) If a prisoner is to be discharged from the corrections mental health program before the expiration of the prisoner's criminal sentence, the director of the corrections mental health program shall first notify the department of corrections of the pending discharge, and shall transmit a full report on the condition of the prisoner to the department of corrections.

(3) If the prisoner is paroled or discharged from prison, and the corrections mental health program considers the prisoner to be a person requiring treatment, as defined in section 401, or a person who meets the criteria for judicial admission, as prescribed in section 515, the director of the corrections mental health program at least 14 days before the parole date or the date of discharge shall file a petition pursuant to section 434 or section 516 asserting that the prisoner is a person requiring treatment or that the prisoner meets the criteria for judicial admission. The petition shall be filed with the probate court of the prisoner's county of residence.

(4) The department of mental health is responsible for assuring that needed aftercare reintegration and community-based mental health services are offered to mentally ill and mentally retarded persons who are leaving prison, upon referral by the department of corrections. Upon request from the department of corrections, community-based mental health services shall be provided by the department of mental health throughout the parole period.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1975, Act 154, Imd. Eff. July 9, 1975;—Am. 1978, Act 636, Imd. Eff. Jan. 10, 1979;—Am. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

### **330.2006a Report to legislature.**

Sec. 1006a. (1) Not later than April 1, 1995, the department of corrections and the department of mental health shall submit a report to the legislature, based on a joint evaluation, that includes, but is not limited to, all of the following with respect to the 18-month period preceding the report:

- (a) A description of the provision of mental health services to prisoners.
- (b) The total number of prisoners served.
- (c) The number of hearings held pursuant to section 1003c and the disposition of each hearing.
- (d) The number of developmentally disabled prisoners in the corrections system and a description of the services those prisoners received.

(e) The characteristics of the prisoners served and a description of the services they received, including, but not limited to, the length of stay in the corrections mental health program and the type of treatment received.

(2) The report required under subsection (1) shall include recommendations for appropriate changes in mental health programs for prisoners.

**History:** Add. 1993, Act 252, Imd. Eff. Nov. 29, 1993.

## **INCOMPETENCE TO STAND TRIAL**

### **330.2020 Defendant presumed competent to stand trial; determination of incompetency; effect of medication; statement by physician.**

Sec. 1020. (1) A defendant to a criminal charge shall be presumed competent to stand trial. He shall be determined incompetent to stand trial only if he is incapable because of his mental condition of understanding the nature and object of the proceedings against him or of assisting in his defense in a rational manner. The court shall determine the capacity of a defendant to assist in his defense by his ability to perform the tasks reasonably necessary for him to perform in the preparation of his defense and during his trial.

(2) A defendant shall not be determined incompetent to stand trial because psychotropic drugs or other medication have been or are being administered under proper medical direction, and even though without

such medication the defendant might be incompetent to stand trial. However, when the defendant is receiving such medication, the court may, prior to making its determination on the issue of incompetence to stand trial, require the filing of a statement by the treating physician that such medication will not adversely affect the defendant's understanding of the proceedings or his ability to assist in his defense.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2022 Proceeding against incompetent defendant prohibited; pretrial motions; preservation and admissibility of evidence.**

Sec. 1022. (1) A defendant who is determined incompetent to stand trial shall not be proceeded against while he is incompetent.

(2) Any pretrial motion may be made by either the defense or prosecution while a defendant is incompetent to stand trial, and the issues presented by the motion shall be heard and decided if the presence of the defendant is not essential for a fair hearing and decision on the motion.

(3) When it appears that evidence essential to the case the defense or prosecution plans to present might not be available at the time of trial, the court shall allow such evidence to be taken and preserved. Evidence so taken shall be admissible at the trial only if it is not otherwise available. Procedures for the taking and preserving of evidence under this subsection, and the conditions under which such evidence shall be admissible at trial, shall be provided by court rule.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2024 Raising issue of incompetence to stand trial.**

Sec. 1024. The issue of incompetence to stand trial may be raised by the defense, court, or prosecution. The time and form of the procedure for raising the issue shall be provided by court rule.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2026 Examination of defendant.**

Sec. 1026. (1) Upon a showing that the defendant may be incompetent to stand trial, the court shall order the defendant to undergo an examination by personnel of either the center for forensic psychiatry or other facility officially certified by the department of mental health to perform examinations relating to the issue of incompetence to stand trial. The defendant shall make himself available for the examination at the places and times established by the center or other certified facility. If the defendant, after being notified, fails to make himself available for the examination, the court may order his commitment to the center or other facility without a hearing.

(2) When the defendant is to be held in a jail or similar place of detention pending trial, the center or other facility may perform the examination in the jail or may notify the sheriff to transport the defendant to the center or other facility for the examination, and the sheriff shall return the defendant to the jail upon completion of the examination.

(3) Except as provided in subsection (1), when the defendant is not to be held in a jail or similar place of detention pending trial, the court shall commit him to the center or other facility only when the commitment is necessary for the performance of the examination.

(4) The defendant shall be released by the center or other facility upon completion of the examination.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2028 Consultations; report; admissibility of evidence.**

Sec. 1028. (1) When the defendant is ordered to undergo an examination pursuant to section 1026, the center or other facility shall, for the purpose of gathering psychiatric and other information pertinent to the issue of the incompetence of the defendant to stand trial, examine the defendant and consult with defense counsel, and may consult with the prosecutor or other persons. Defense counsel shall make himself available for consultation with the center or other facility. The examination shall be performed, defense counsel consulted, and a written report submitted to the court, prosecuting attorney, and defense counsel within 60 days of the date of the order.

(2) The report shall contain:

(a) The clinical findings of the center or other facility.

(b) The facts, in reasonable detail, upon which the findings are based, and upon request of the court, defense, or prosecution additional facts germane to the findings.

(c) The opinion of the center or other facility on the issue of the incompetence of the defendant to stand trial.

(d) If the opinion is that the defendant is incompetent to stand trial, the opinion of the center or other



facility on the likelihood of the defendant attaining competence to stand trial, if provided a course of treatment, within the time limit established by section 1034.

(3) The opinion concerning competency to stand trial derived from the examination may not be admitted as evidence for any purpose in the pending criminal proceedings, except on the issues to be determined in the hearings required or permitted by sections 1030 and 1040. The foregoing bar of testimony shall not be construed to prohibit the examining qualified clinician from presenting at other stages in the criminal proceedings opinions concerning criminal responsibility, disposition, or other issues if they were originally requested by the court and are available. Information gathered in the course of a prior examination that is of historical value to the examining qualified clinician may be utilized in the formulation of an opinion in any subsequent court ordered evaluation.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1975, Act 179, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2030 Hearing; determination; admissibility of report; order for continued administration of medication.**

Sec. 1030. (1) Upon receipt of the written report, the court shall cause the defendant to appear in court and shall hold a hearing within 5 days or upon the conclusion of the case, proceeding, or other matter then before it, whichever is sooner, unless the defense or prosecution for good cause requests a delay for a reasonable time.

(2) On the basis of the evidence admitted at the hearing, the court shall determine the issue of the incompetence of the defendant to stand trial. If the defendant is determined incompetent to stand trial, the court shall also determine whether there is a substantial probability that the defendant, if provided a course of treatment, will attain competence to stand trial within the time limit established by section 1034.

(3) The written report shall be admissible as competent evidence in the hearing, unless the defense or prosecution objects, but not for any other purpose in the pending criminal proceeding. The defense, prosecution, and the court on its own motion may present additional evidence relevant to the issues to be determined at the hearing.

(4) If the defendant is receiving medication and is not determined incompetent to stand trial, the court may, in order to maintain the competence of the defendant to stand trial, make such orders as it deems appropriate for the continued administration of such medication pending and during trial.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2031 Filing of petition by prosecuting attorney.**

Sec. 1031. If the defendant is determined incompetent to stand trial, and if the court determines that there is not a substantial probability that, if provided a course of treatment, he will attain competence to stand trial within the time limit established by section 1034, the court may direct a prosecuting attorney to file a petition asserting that the defendant is a person requiring treatment as defined by section 401 or meets the criteria for judicial admission as defined by section 515 with the probate court of the defendant's county of residence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2032 Ordering treatment; medical supervisor; commitment; restriction of movements.**

Sec. 1032. (1) If the defendant is determined incompetent to stand trial, and if the court determines that there is a substantial probability that, if provided a course of treatment, he will attain competence to stand trial within the time limit established by section 1034, the court shall order him to undergo treatment to render him competent to stand trial.

(2) The court shall appoint a medical supervisor of the course of treatment. The supervisor may be any person or agency willing to supervise the course of treatment, or the department of mental health.

(3) The court may commit the defendant to the custody of the department of mental health, or to the custody of any other inpatient mental health facility if it agrees, only if commitment is necessary for the effective administration of the course of treatment. If the defendant, absent commitment to the department of mental health or other inpatient facility, would otherwise be held in a jail or similar place of detention pending trial, the court may enter an order restricting the defendant in his movements to the buildings and grounds of the facility at which he is to be treated.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2034 Effective duration of order; notice of dismissed charge or voided orders; filing petition prior to discharge or release.**

Sec. 1034. (1) No order or combination of orders issued under section 1032 or 1040, or both, shall have force and effect for a total period in excess of 15 months or 1/3 of the maximum sentence the defendant could

receive if convicted of the charges against him, whichever is lesser; nor after the charges against the defendant are dismissed.

(2) The court shall provide for notification of defense counsel, the prosecution, and the medical supervisor of treatment whenever the charges against the defendant are dismissed and whenever an order whose stated time period has not elapsed is voided by the court.

(3) If the defendant is to be discharged or released because of the expiration of an order or orders under section 1032 or 1040, the supervisor of treatment prior to the discharge or release may file a petition asserting that the defendant is a person requiring treatment as defined by section 401 or meets the criteria for judicial admission as defined by section 515 with the probate court of the defendant's county of residence.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2036 Right to liberty pending trial.**

Sec. 1036. The right of the defendant to be at liberty pending trial, on bail or otherwise, shall not be impaired because the issue of incompetence to stand trial has been raised, because the defendant has been determined incompetent to stand trial, or because the defendant has been ordered to undergo treatment to render him competent to stand trial, except to the extent authorized by section 1026 for the purpose of an examination or by section 1032 for the purpose of administering a course of treatment.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2038 Reports; admissibility.**

Sec. 1038. (1) The medical supervisor of treatment shall transmit a written report to the court, prosecuting attorney, defense counsel, and the center for forensic psychiatry:

(a) At least once every 90 days from the date of an order issued pursuant to section 1032.

(b) Whenever he is of the opinion that the defendant is no longer incompetent to stand trial.

(c) Whenever he is of the opinion that there is not a substantial probability that the defendant, with treatment, will attain competence to stand trial within the time limit established by section 1034.

(2) The reports shall be admissible pursuant to section 1030(3) and shall contain:

(a) The clinical findings of the supervisor of treatment.

(b) The facts, in reasonable detail, upon which the findings are based, and upon request of the court, defense, or prosecution additional facts germane to the findings.

(c) The opinion of the supervisor of treatment on the issue of the incompetence of the defendant to stand trial.

(d) If the opinion is that the defendant is incompetent to stand trial, the opinion of the supervisor of treatment on whether the defendant has made progress toward attaining competence to stand trial during the course of treatment.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2040 Redetermining issue of incompetence to stand trial; hearing; commencement of trial; modification or continuance of orders.**

Sec. 1040. (1) The court shall forthwith hear and redetermine the issue of the incompetence of the defendant to stand trial and, if the defendant is redetermined incompetent to stand trial, shall hear and determine whether the defendant has made progress toward attaining competence to stand trial during his course of treatment, whenever the court receives a report from the supervisor of treatment, unless the defense waives the hearing, or whenever deemed appropriate by the court.

(2) Section 1030 shall govern hearings held pursuant to this section.

(3) If the defendant is not redetermined incompetent to stand trial at a hearing held pursuant to this section, trial shall commence as soon as practicable. If the defendant is redetermined incompetent to stand trial, and if the court determines that the defendant has made progress toward attaining competence to stand trial, the court may modify or continue any orders it previously issued under section 1032.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2042 Crediting time spent in custody.**

Sec. 1042. Time spent in custody because of orders issued pursuant to sections 1026, 1032, and 1040 shall be credited against any sentence imposed on the defendant in the pending criminal case or in any other case arising from the same transaction.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

### **330.2044 Dismissal of charge; filing same or other charges; examination of defendant as**

**outpatient.**

Sec. 1044. (1) The charges against a defendant determined incompetent to stand trial shall be dismissed:

(a) When the prosecutor notifies the court of his intention not to prosecute the case; or

(b) Fifteen months after the date on which the defendant was originally determined incompetent to stand trial.

(2) When charges are dismissed pursuant to subsection (1), the same charges, or other charges arising from the transaction which gave rise to the dismissed charges, shall not subsequently be filed against the defendant, except as provided in this section.

(3) If the charges were dismissed pursuant to subsection (1) (b) and if the crime charged was punishable by a sentence of life imprisonment, the prosecutor may at any time petition the court for permission to again file charges. In the case of other charges dismissed pursuant to subsection (1) (b), the prosecutor may, within that period of time after the charges were dismissed equal to 1/3 of the maximum sentence that the defendant could receive on the charges, petition the court for permission to again file charges.

(4) The court shall grant permission to again file charges if after a hearing it determines that the defendant is competent to stand trial. Prior to the hearing, the court may order the defendant to be examined by personnel of the center for forensic psychiatry or other qualified person as an outpatient, but may not commit the defendant to the center or any other facility for the examination.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

DISPOSITION OF PERSONS FOUND NOT GUILTY BY REASON OF INSANITY

**330.2050 Person acquitted of criminal charge by reason of insanity; commitment to center for forensic psychiatry; record; examination and evaluation; report; opinion; certificates; petition; retention or discharge of person; applicability of release provisions; condition to being discharged or placed on leave; extension of leave.**

Sec. 1050. (1) The court shall immediately commit any person who is acquitted of a criminal charge by reason of insanity to the custody of the center for forensic psychiatry, for a period not to exceed 60 days. The court shall forward to the center a full report, in the form of a settled record, of the facts concerning the crime which the patient was found to have committed but of which he was acquitted by reason of insanity. The center shall thoroughly examine and evaluate the present mental condition of the person in order to reach an opinion on whether the person meets the criteria of a person requiring treatment or for judicial admission set forth in section 401 or 515.

(2) Within the 60-day period the center shall file a report with the court, prosecuting attorney, and defense counsel. The report shall contain a summary of the crime which the patient committed but of which he was acquitted by reason of insanity and an opinion as to whether the person meets the criteria of a person requiring treatment or for judicial admission as defined by section 401 or 515, and the facts upon which the opinion is based. If the opinion stated is that the person is a person requiring treatment, the report shall be accompanied by certificates from 2 physicians, at least 1 of whom shall be a psychiatrist, which conform to the requirements of section 400(j).

(3) After receipt of the report, the court may direct the prosecuting attorney to file a petition pursuant to section 434 or 516 for an order of hospitalization or an order of admission to a facility with the probate court of the person's county of residence or of the county in which the criminal trial was held. Any certificates that accompanied the report of the center may be filed with the petition, and shall be sufficient to cause a hearing to be held pursuant to section 451 even if they were not executed within 72 hours of the filing of the petition. The report from the court containing the facts concerning the crime for which he was acquitted by reason of insanity shall be admissible in the hearings.

(4) If the report states the opinion that the person meets the criteria of a person requiring treatment or for judicial admission, and if a petition is to be filed pursuant to subsection (3), the center may retain the person pending a hearing on the petition. If a petition is not to be filed, the prosecutor shall notify the center in writing. The center, upon receipt of the notification, shall cause the person to be discharged.

(5) The release provisions of sections 476 to 479 of this act shall apply to a person found to have committed a crime by a court or jury, but who is acquitted by reason of insanity, except that a person shall not be discharged or placed on leave without first being evaluated and recommended for discharge or leave by the department's program for forensic psychiatry, and authorized leave or absence from the hospital may be extended for a period of 5 years.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1975, Act 179, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**MENTAL HEALTH CODE (EXCERPT)**  
**Act 258 of 1974**

CHAPTER 11

**330.2100 Saving clause.**

Sec. 1100. The provisions of this act, except by their own terms, shall not affect or impair the validity of an act done, an order, judgment, or status established, a claim or right accrued, an offense committed, or a penalty incurred under a law in force prior to the date this act shall take effect.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**330.2102 Effective date and applicability of particular sections and chapters.**

Sec. 1102. (1) This act shall take effect August 6, 1975, except that the provisions of chapters 4, 5, and 8 shall take effect November 6, 1974.

(2) The provisions of sections 1020 to 1042 shall apply to persons against whom criminal proceedings are commenced on or after the effective date of those sections. Proceedings to determine the competency of persons against whom criminal proceedings are commenced before the effective date of those sections shall continue to be governed by the law in effect at the time those proceedings are commenced.

(3) The provisions of section 1050 shall apply to persons who are found not guilty by reason of insanity on or after the effective date of that section.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975;—Am. 1975, Act 179, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**330.2104 Redetermination of actions under repealed provisions.**

Sec. 1104. As soon as practicable after this act shall take effect but no later than 2 years after this act shall take effect, all actions then having legal effect under any provision of the acts and parts of acts repealed by this act and which are inconsistent with any provision of this act shall be redetermined and made consistent with the provisions of this act.

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.

**330.2106 Repeal.**

Sec. 1106. The following acts and parts of acts, as amended, are repealed:

(a) Public Acts:

Public Act Number	Year of Act	Section Number	Compiled Law Number (1970)
380	1965	404	16.504
111	1961		325.175
271	1945		330.1 to 330.3
151	1923		330.11 to 330.71
270	1965		330.81 to 330.86
229	1956		330.91 to 330.94
7	1901		330.101
129	1945		330.161 to 330.166
223	1947		330.171 to 330.175
39	1935		330.181 to 330.183
48	1949		330.191 to 330.194
231	1923		330.201 to 330.202
392	1921		330.251 to 330.255
148	1957		330.261
148	1927		330.301 to 330.305
85	1937		330.401 to 330.407
217	1954		330.421 to 330.427
5	1951		330.451 to 330.453
12	1951		330.501 to 330.506
1	1955 (Second Extra Session)		330.557 to 330.558

21	1963		330.561 to 330.562
56	1969		330.571 to 330.572
54	1963		330.601 to 330.615
335	1965		330.651 to 330.666
107	1974		330.701 to 330.720
281	1929		720.301 to 720.310
328	1931	187, 197b, 198	750.187, 750.197b, 750.198
175	1927	27a to 27c	767.27a to 767.27c
232	1953	68	791.268
(b) Revised Statutes of 1846:			
Chapter		Section Number	Compiled Law Number (1970)
171		14, 15	801.14, 801.15

**History:** 1974, Act 258, Eff. Aug. 6, 1975.